

African Journal of Microbiology Research

Volume 8 Number 35, 27 August, 2014

ISSN 1996-0808



*Academic
Journals*

ABOUT AJMR

The **African Journal of Microbiology Research (AJMR)** (ISSN 1996-0808) is published Weekly (one volume per year) by Academic Journals.

African Journal of Microbiology Research (AJMR) provides rapid publication (weekly) of articles in all areas of Microbiology such as: Environmental Microbiology, Clinical Microbiology, Immunology, Virology, Bacteriology, Phycology, Mycology and Parasitology, Protozoology, Microbial Ecology, Probiotics and Prebiotics, Molecular Microbiology, Biotechnology, Food Microbiology, Industrial Microbiology, Cell Physiology, Environmental Biotechnology, Genetics, Enzymology, Molecular and Cellular Biology, Plant Pathology, Entomology, Biomedical Sciences, Botany and Plant Sciences, Soil and Environmental Sciences, Zoology, Endocrinology, Toxicology. The Journal welcomes the submission of manuscripts that meet the general criteria of significance and scientific excellence. Papers will be published shortly after acceptance. All articles are peer-reviewed.

Submission of Manuscript

Please read the **Instructions for Authors** before submitting your manuscript. The manuscript files should be given the last name of the first author

[Click here to Submit manuscripts online](#)

If you have any difficulty using the online submission system, kindly submit via this email ajmr@academicjournals.org.

With questions or concerns, please contact the Editorial Office at ajmr@academicjournals.org.

Editors

Prof. Dr. Stefan Schmidt,

*Applied and Environmental Microbiology
School of Biochemistry, Genetics and Microbiology
University of KwaZulu-Natal
Private Bag X01
Scottsville, Pietermaritzburg 3209
South Africa.*

Prof. Fukai Bao

*Department of Microbiology and Immunology
Kunming Medical University
Kunming 650031,
China*

Dr. Jianfeng Wu

*Dept. of Environmental Health Sciences,
School of Public Health,
University of Michigan
USA*

Dr. Ahmet Yilmaz Coban

*OMU Medical School,
Department of Medical Microbiology,
Samsun,
Turkey*

Dr. Seyed Davar Siadat

*Pasteur Institute of Iran,
Pasteur Square, Pasteur Avenue,
Tehran,
Iran.*

Dr. J. Stefan Rokem

*The Hebrew University of Jerusalem
Department of Microbiology and Molecular Genetics,
P.O.B. 12272, IL-91120 Jerusalem,
Israel*

Prof. Long-Liu Lin

*National Chiayi University
300 Syuefu Road,
Chiayi,
Taiwan*

N. John Tonukari, Ph.D

*Department of Biochemistry
Delta State University
PMB 1
Abraka, Nigeria*

Dr. Thaddeus Ezeji

*Assistant Professor
Fermentation and Biotechnology Unit
Department of Animal Sciences
The Ohio State University
1680 Madison Avenue
USA.*

Associate Editors

Dr. Mamadou Gueye

*MIRCEN/ Laboratoire commun de microbiologie
IRD-ISRA-UCAD, BP 1386,
DAKAR, Senegal.*

Dr. Caroline Mary Knox

*Department of Biochemistry, Microbiology and
Biotechnology
Rhodes University
Grahamstown 6140
South Africa.*

Dr. Hesham Elsayed Mostafa

*Genetic Engineering and Biotechnology Research
Institute (GEBRI)
Mubarak City For Scientific Research,
Research Area, New Borg El-Arab City,
Post Code 21934, Alexandria, Egypt.*

Dr. Wael Abbas El-Naggar

*Head of Microbiology Department,
Faculty of Pharmacy,
Mansoura University,
Mansoura 35516, Egypt.*

Dr. Abdel Nasser A. El-Moghazy

*Microbiology, Molecular Biology, Genetics Engineering
and Biotechnology
Dept of Microbiology and Immunology
Faculty of Pharmacy
Al-Azhar University
Nasr city,
Cairo, Egypt*

Editorial Board

Dr. Barakat S.M. Mahmoud

*Food Safety/Microbiology
Experimental Seafood Processing Laboratory
Costal Research and Extension Center
Mississippi State University
3411 Frederic Street
Pascagoula, MS 39567
USA*

Prof. Mohamed Mahrous Amer

*Poultry Disease (Viral Diseases of poultry)
Faculty of Veterinary Medicine,
Department of Poultry Diseases
Cairo university
Giza, Egypt*

Dr. Xiaohui Zhou

*Molecular Microbiology, Industrial Microbiology,
Environmental Microbiology, Pathogenesis, Antibiotic
resistance, Microbial Ecology
Washington State University
Bustad Hall 402 Department of Veterinary
Microbiology and Pathology, Pullman,
USA*

Dr. R. Balaji Raja

*Department of Biotechnology,
School of Bioengineering,
SRM University,
Chennai
India*

Dr. Aly E Abo-Amer

*Division of Microbiology, Botany Department, Faculty
of Science, Sohag University.
Egypt.*

Dr. Haoyu Mao

*Department of Molecular Genetics and Microbiology
College of Medicine
University of Florida
Florida, Gainesville
USA.*

Dr. Rachna Chandra

*Environmental Impact Assessment Division
Environmental Sciences
Sálim Ali Center for Ornithology and Natural History
(SACON),
Anaikatty (PO), Coimbatore-641108, India*

Dr. Yongxu Sun

*Department of Medicinal Chemistry and
Biomacromolecules
Qiqihar Medical University, Qiqihar 161006
Heilongjiang Province
P.R. China*

Dr. Ramesh Chand Kasana

*Institute of Himalayan Bioresource Technology
Palampur, Distt. Kangra (HP),
India*

Dr. S. Meena Kumari

*Department of Biosciences
Faculty of Science
University of Mauritius
Reduit*

Dr. T. Ramesh

*Assistant Professor
Marine Microbiology
CAS in Marine Biology
Faculty of Marine Sciences
Annamalai University
Parangipettai - 608 502
Cuddalore Dist. Tamilnadu,
India*

Dr. Pagano Marcela Claudia

*Post doctoral fellowship at Department of Biology,
Federal University of Ceará - UFC,
Brazil.*

Dr. EL-Sayed E. Habib

*Associate Professor,
Dept. of Microbiology,
Faculty of Pharmacy,
Mansoura University,
Egypt.*

Dr. Pongsak Rattanachaikunsopon

*Department of Biological Science,
Faculty of Science,
Ubon Ratchathani University,
Warin Chamrap, Ubon Ratchathani 34190,
Thailand*

Dr. Gokul Shankar Sabesan

*Microbiology Unit, Faculty of Medicine,
AIMST University
Jalan Bedong, Semeling 08100,
Kedah,
Malaysia*

Dr. Kwang Young Song

*Department of Biological Engineering,
School of Biological and Chemical Engineering,
Yanbian University of Science and Technology,
Yanji,
China.*

Dr. Kamel Belhamel

*Faculty of Technology,
University of Bejaia
Algeria*

Dr. Sladjana Jevremovic

*Institute for Biological Research
Sinisa Stankovic,
Belgrade,
Serbia*

Dr. Tamer Edirne

*Dept. of Family Medicine, Univ. of Pamukkale
Turkey*

Dr. R. Balaji Raja M.Tech (Ph.D)

*Assistant Professor,
Department of Biotechnology,
School of Bioengineering,
SRM University,
Chennai.
India*

Dr. Minglei Wang

University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign, USA

Dr. Mohd Fuat ABD Razak

*Institute for Medical Research
Malaysia*

Dr. Davide Pacifico

*Istituto di Virologia Vegetale – CNR
Italy*

Prof. Dr. Akrum Hamdy

*Faculty of Agriculture, Minia University, Egypt
Egypt*

Dr. Ntobeko A. B. Ntusi

*Cardiac Clinic, Department of Medicine,
University of Cape Town and
Department of Cardiovascular Medicine,
University of Oxford
South Africa and
United Kingdom*

Prof. N. S. Alzoreky

*Food Science & Nutrition Department,
College of Agricultural Sciences & Food,
King Faisal University,
Saudi Arabia*

Dr. Chen Ding

*College of Material Science and Engineering,
Hunan University,
China*

Dr Svetlana Nikolić

*Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy,
University of Belgrade,
Serbia*

Dr. Sivakumar Swaminathan

*Department of Agronomy,
College of Agriculture and Life Sciences,
Iowa State University,
Ames, Iowa 50011
USA*

Dr. Alfredo J. Anceno

*School of Environment, Resources and Development
(SERD),
Asian Institute of Technology,
Thailand*

Dr. Iqbal Ahmad

*Aligarh Muslim University,
Aligrah
India*

Dr. Josephine Nketsia-Tabiri

*Ghana Atomic Energy Commission
Ghana*

Dr. Juliane Elisa Welke

*UFRGS – Universidade Federal do Rio
Grande do Sul
Brazil*

Dr. Mohammad Nazrul Islam

*NIMR; IPH-Bangalore & NIUM
Bangladesh*

Dr. Okonko, Iheanyi Omezuruike

*Department of Virology,
Faculty of Basic Medical Sciences,
College of Medicine,
University of Ibadan,
University College Hospital,
Ibadan,
Nigeria*

Dr. Giuliana Noratto

*Texas A&M University
USA*

Dr. Phanikanth Venkata Turlapati

*Washington State University
USA*

Dr. Khaleel I. Z. Jawasreh

*National Centre for Agricultural Research and
Extension, NCARE
Jordan*

Dr. Babak Mostafazadeh, MD

*Shaheed Beheshti University of Medical Sciences
Iran*

Dr. S. Meena Kumari

*Department of Biosciences
Faculty of Science
University of Mauritius
Reduit
Mauritius*

Dr. S. Anju

*Department of Biotechnology,
SRM University, Chennai-603203
India*

Dr. Mustafa Maroufpor

Iran

Prof. Dong Zhichun

*Professor, Department of Animal Sciences and
Veterinary Medicine,
Yunnan Agriculture University,
China*

Dr. Mehdi Azami

*Parasitology & Mycology Dept,
Baghaeei Lab.,
Shams Abadi St.
Isfahan
Iran*

Dr. Anderson de Souza Sant'Ana

*University of São Paulo.
Brazil.*

Dr. Juliane Elisa Welke

*UFRGS – Universidade Federal do Rio Grande do Sul
Brazil*

Dr. Paul Shapshak

*USF Health,
Depts. Medicine (Div. Infect. Disease & Internat Med)
and Psychiatry & Beh Med.
USA*

Dr. Jorge Reinheimer

*Universidad Nacional del Litoral (Santa Fe)
Argentina*

Dr. Qin Liu

*East China University of Science
and Technology
China*

Dr. Xiao-Qing Hu

*State Key Lab of Food Science and Technology
Jiangnan University
P. R. China*

Prof. Branislava Kocic

*Specialist of Microbiology and Parasitology
University of Nis, School of Medicine Institute
for Public Health Nis, Bul. Z. Djindjica 50, 18000 Nis
Serbia*

Dr. Rafel Socias

*CITA de Aragón,
Spain*

Prof. Kamal I. Mohamed

*State University of New York at Oswego
USA*

Dr. Adriano Cruz

*Faculty of Food Engineering-FEA
University of Campinas (UNICAMP)
Brazil*

Dr. Mike Agenbag (Michael Hermanus Albertus)

*Manager Municipal Health Services,
Joe Gqabi District Municipality
South Africa*

Dr. D. V. L. Sarada

*Department of Biotechnology,
SRM University, Chennai-603203
India.*

Dr. Samuel K Ameyaw

*Civista Medical Center
United States of America*

Prof. Huaizhi Wang

*Institute of Hepatopancreatobiliary
Surgery of PLA Southwest Hospital,
Third Military Medical University
Chongqing400038
P. R. China*

Prof. Bakhiet AO

*College of Veterinary Medicine, Sudan
University of Science and Technology
Sudan*

Dr. Saba F. Hussain

*Community, Orthodontics and Paediatric Dentistry
Department
Faculty of Dentistry
Universiti Teknologi MARA
40450 Shah Alam, Selangor
Malaysia*

Prof. Dr. Zohair I.F.Rahemo

*State Key Lab of Food Science and Technology
Jiangnan University
P. R. China*

Dr. Afework Kassu

*University of Gondar
Ethiopia*

Prof. Isidro A. T. Savillo

*ISCOF
Philippines*

Dr. How-Yee Lai

*Taylor's University College
Malaysia*

Dr. Nidheesh Dadheech

*MS. University of Baroda, Vadodara, Gujarat, India.
India*

Dr. Omitoyin Siyanbola

*Bowen University,
Iwo
Nigeria*

Dr. Franco Mutinelli

*Istituto Zooprofilattico Sperimentale delle Venezie
Italy*

Dr. Chanpen Chanchao

*Department of Biology,
Faculty of Science,
Chulalongkorn University
Thailand*

Dr. Tsuyoshi Kasama

*Division of Rheumatology,
Showa University
Japan*

Dr. Kuender D. Yang, MD.

*Chang Gung Memorial Hospital
Taiwan*

Dr. Liane Raluca Stan

*University Politehnica of Bucharest,
Department of Organic Chemistry "C.Nenitzescu"
Romania*

Dr. Muhamed Osman

*Senior Lecturer of Pathology & Consultant
Immunopathologist
Department of Pathology,
Faculty of Medicine,
Universiti Teknologi MARA,
40450 Shah Alam, Selangor
Malaysia*

Dr. Mohammad Feizabadi

*Tehran University of medical Sciences
Iran*

Prof. Ahmed H Mitwalli

*State Key Lab of Food Science and Technology
Jiangnan University
P. R. China*

Dr. Mazyar Yazdani

*Department of Biology,
University of Oslo,
Blindern,
Oslo,
Norway*

Dr. Ms. Jemimah Gesare Onsare

*Ministry of Higher, Education
Science and Technology
Kenya*

Dr. Babak Khalili Hadad

*Department of Biological Sciences,
Roudehen Branch,
Islamic Azad University,
Roudehen
Iran*

Dr. Ehsan Sari

*Department of Plant Pathology,
Iranian Research Institute of Plant Protection,
Tehran,
Iran.*

Dr. Snjezana Zidovec Lepej

*University Hospital for Infectious Diseases
Zagreb,
Croatia*

Dr. Dilshad Ahmad

*King Saud University
Saudi Arabia*

Dr. Adriano Gomes da Cruz

*University of Campinas (UNICAMP)
Brazil*

Dr. Hsin-Mei Ku

*Agronomy Dept. NCHU 250 Kuo
Kuang Rd, Taichung,
Taiwan*

Dr. Fereshteh Naderi

*Physical chemist,
Islamic Azad University,
Shahre Ghods Branch
Iran*

Dr. Adibe Maxwell Ogochukwu

*Department of Clinical Pharmacy and Pharmacy
Management,
University of Nigeria,
Nsukka.
Nigeria*

Dr. William M. Shafer

*Emory University School of Medicine
USA*

Dr. Michelle Bull

*CSIRO Food and Nutritional Sciences
Australia*

Prof. Dr. Márcio Garcia Ribeiro (DVM, PhD)

*School of Veterinary Medicine and Animal Science-
UNESP,
Dept. Veterinary Hygiene and Public Health,
State of Sao Paulo
Brazil*

Prof. Dr. Sheila Nathan

*National University of Malaysia (UKM)
Malaysia*

Prof. Ebiamadon Andi Brisibe

*University of Calabar,
Calabar,
Nigeria*

Dr. Julie Wang

*Burnet Institute
Australia*

Dr. Jean-Marc Chobert

*INRA- BIA, FIPL
France*

Dr. Zhilong Yang, PhD

*Laboratory of Viral Diseases
National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases,
National Institutes of Health*

Dr. Dele Raheem

*University of Helsinki
Finland*

Dr. Li Sun

*PLA Centre for the treatment of infectious diseases,
Tangdu Hospital,
Fourth Military Medical University
China*

Dr. Biljana Miljkovic-Selimovic

*School of Medicine,
University in Nis,
Serbia; Referent laboratory for Campylobacter and
Helicobacter,
Center for Microbiology,
Institute for Public Health, Nis
Serbia*

Dr. Xinan Jiao

*Yangzhou University
China*

Dr. Endang Sri Lestari, MD.

*Department of Clinical Microbiology,
Medical Faculty,
Diponegoro University/Dr. Kariadi Teaching Hospital,
Semarang
Indonesia*

Dr. Hojin Shin

*Pusan National University Hospital
South Korea*

Dr. Yi Wang

*Center for Vector Biology, 180 Jones Avenue
Rutgers University, New Brunswick, NJ 08901-8536
USA*

Dr. Heping Zhang

*The Key Laboratory of Dairy Biotechnology and
Engineering,
Ministry of Education,
Inner Mongolia Agricultural University.
China*

Prof. Natasha Potgieter

*University of Venda
South Africa*

Dr. Alemzadeh

*Sharif University
Iran*

Dr. Sonia Arriaga

*Instituto Potosino de Investigación Científicay
Tecnológica/División de Ciencias Ambientales
Mexico*

Dr. Armando Gonzalez-Sanchez

*Universidad Autonoma Metropolitana Cuajimalpa
Mexico*

Dr. Pradeep Parihar

*Lovely Professional University, Phagwara, Punjab.
India*

Dr. William H Roldán

*Department of Medical Microbiology,
Faculty of Medicine,
Peru*

Dr. Kanzaki, L I B

*Laboratory of Bioprospection. University of Brasilia
Brazil*

Prof. Philippe Dorchies

*Laboratory of Bioprospection. University of Brasilia
Brazil*

Dr. C. Ganesh Kumar

*Indian Institute of Chemical Technology,
Hyderabad
India*

Dr. Farid Che Ghazali

*Universiti Sains Malaysia (USM)
Malaysia*

Dr. Samira Bouhdid

*Abdelmalek Essaadi University,
Tetouan,
Morocco*

Dr. Zainab Z. Ismail

*Department of Environmental Engineering, University
of Baghdad.
Iraq*

Dr. Ary Fernandes Junior

*Universidade Estadual Paulista (UNESP)
Brasil*

Dr. Papaevangelou Vassiliki

*Athens University Medical School
Greece*

Dr. Fangyou Yu

*The first Affiliated Hospital of Wenzhou Medical
College
China*

Dr. Galba Maria de Campos Takaki

*Catholic University of Pernambuco
Brazil*

Dr. Kwabena Ofori-Kwakye

*Department of Pharmaceutics,
Kwame Nkrumah University of Science & Technology,
KUMASI
Ghana*

Prof. Dr. Liesel Brenda Gende

*Arthropods Laboratory, School of Natural and Exact
Sciences, National University of Mar del Plata
Buenos Aires,
Argentina.*

Dr. Adeshina Gbonjubola

*Ahmadu Bello University,
Zaria.
Nigeria*

Prof. Dr. Stylianos Chatzipanagiotou

*University of Athens – Medical School
Greece*

Dr. Dongqing BAI

*Department of Fishery Science,
Tianjin Agricultural College,
Tianjin 300384
P. R. China*

Dr. Dingqiang Lu

*Nanjing University of Technology
P.R. China*

Dr. L. B. Sukla

*Scientist –G & Head, Biominerals Department,
IMMT, Bhubaneswar
India*

Dr. Hakan Parlakpınar

*MD. Inonu University, Medical Faculty, Department
of Pharmacology, Malatya
Turkey*

Dr Pak-Lam Yu

*Massey University
New Zealand*

Dr Percy Chimwamurombe

*University of Namibia
Namibia*

Dr. Euclésio Simionatto

*State University of Mato Grosso do Sul-UEMS
Brazil*

Dr. Hans-Jürg Monstein

*Clinical Microbiology, Molecular Biology Laboratory,
University Hospital, Faculty of Health Sciences, S-581
85 Linköping
Sweden*

Dr. Ajith, T. A

*Associate Professor Biochemistry, Amala Institute of
Medical Sciences, Amala Nagar, Thrissur, Kerala-680
555
India*

Dr. Feng-Chia Hsieh

*Biopesticides Division, Taiwan Agricultural Chemicals
and Toxic Substances Research Institute, Council of
Agriculture
Taiwan*

Prof. Dra. Suzan Pantaroto de Vasconcellos

*Universidade Federal de São Paulo
Rua Prof. Artur Riedel, 275 Jd. Eldorado, Diadema, SP
CEP 09972-270
Brasil*

Dr. Maria Leonor Ribeiro Casimiro Lopes Assad

*Universidade Federal de São Carlos - Centro de
Ciências Agrárias - CCA/UFSCar
Departamento de Recursos Naturais e Proteção
Ambiental
Rodovia Anhanguera, km 174 - SP-330
Araras - São Paulo
Brasil*

Dr. Pierangeli G. Vital

*Institute of Biology, College of Science, University of
the Philippines
Philippines*

Prof. Roland Ndip

*University of Fort Hare, Alice
South Africa*

Dr. Shawn Carraher

*University of Fort Hare, Alice
South Africa*

Dr. José Eduardo Marques Pessanha

*Observatório de Saúde Urbana de Belo
Horizonte/Faculdade de Medicina da Universidade
Federal de Minas Gerais
Brasil*

Dr. Yuanshu Qian

*Department of Pharmacology, Shantou University
Medical College
China*

Dr. Helen Treichel

*URI-Campus de Erechim
Brazil*

Dr. Xiao-Qing Hu

*State Key Lab of Food Science and Technology
Jiangnan University
P. R. China*

Dr. Olli H. Tuovinen

*Ohio State University, Columbus, Ohio
USA*

Prof. Stoyan Groudev

*University of Mining and Geology "Saint Ivan Rilski"
Sofia
Bulgaria*

Dr. G. Thirumurugan

*Research lab, GIET School of Pharmacy, NH-5,
Chaitanya nagar, Rajahmundry-533294.
India*

Dr. Charu Gomber

*Thapar University
India*

Dr. Jan Kuever

*Bremen Institute for Materials Testing,
Department of Microbiology,
Paul-Feller-Str. 1, 28199 Bremen
Germany*

Dr. Nicola S. Flanagan

*Universidad Javeriana, Cali
Colombia*

Dr. André Luiz C. M. de A. Santiago

*Universidade Federal Rural de Pernambuco
Brazil*

Dr. Dhruva Kumar Jha

*Microbial Ecology Laboratory,
Department of Botany,
Gauhati University,
Guwahati 781 014, Assam
India*

Dr. N Saleem Basha

*M. Pharm (Pharmaceutical Biotechnology)
Eritrea (North East Africa)*

Prof. Dr. João Lúcio de Azevedo

*Dept. Genetics-University of São Paulo-Faculty of
Agriculture- Piracicaba, 13400-970
Brasil*

Dr. Julia Inés Fariña

*PROIMI-CONICET
Argentina*

Dr. Yutaka Ito

*Kyoto University
Japan*

Dr. Cheruiyot K. Ronald

*Biomedical Laboratory Technologist
Kenya*

Prof. Dr. Ata Akcil

*S. D. University
Turkey*

Dr. Adhar Manna

*The University of South Dakota
USA*

Dr. Cícero Flávio Soares Aragão

*Federal University of Rio Grande do Norte
Brazil*

Dr. Gunnar Dahlen

*Institute of odontology, Sahlgrenska Academy at
University of Gothenburg
Sweden*

Dr. Pankaj Kumar Mishra

*Vivekananda Institute of Hill Agriculture, (I.C.A.R.),
ALMORA-263601, Uttarakhand
India*

Dr. Benjamas W. Thanomsub

*Srinakharinwirot University
Thailand*

Dr. Maria José Borrego

*National Institute of Health – Department of Infectious
Diseases
Portugal*

Dr. Catherine Carrillo

*Health Canada, Bureau of Microbial Hazards
Canada*

Dr. Marcotty Tanguy

*Institute of Tropical Medicine
Belgium*

Dr. Han-Bo Zhang

*Laboratory of Conservation and Utilization for Bio-
resources
Key Laboratory for Microbial Resources of the
Ministry of Education,
Yunnan University, Kunming 650091.
School of Life Science,
Yunnan University, Kunming,
Yunnan Province 650091.
China*

Dr. Ali Mohammed Somily

*King Saud University
Saudi Arabia*

Dr. Nicole Wolter

*National Institute for Communicable Diseases and
University of the Witwatersrand,
Johannesburg
South Africa*

Dr. Marco Antonio Nogueira

*Universidade Estadual de Londrina
CCB/Depto. De microbiologia
Laboratório de Microbiologia Ambiental
Caixa Postal 6001
86051-980 Londrina.
Brazil*

Dr. Bruno Pavoni

*Department of Environmental Sciences University of
Venice
Italy*

Dr. Shih-Chieh Lee

*Da-Yeh University
Taiwan*

Dr. Satoru Shimizu

*Horonobe Research Institute for the Subsurface
Environment,
Northern Advancement Center for Science &
Technology
Japan*

Dr. Tang Ming

*College of Forestry, Northwest A&F University,
Yangling
China*

Dr. Olga Gortzi

*Department of Food Technology, T.E.I. of Larissa
Greece*

Dr. Mark Tarnopolsky

*Mcmaster University
Canada*

Dr. Sami A. Zabin

*Al Baha University
Saudi Arabia*

Dr. Julia W. Pridgeon

*Aquatic Animal Health Research Unit, USDA, ARS
USA*

Dr. Lim Yau Yan

*Monash University Sunway Campus
Malaysia*

Prof. Rosemeire C. L. R. Pietro

*Faculdade de Ciências Farmacêuticas de Araraquara,
Univ Estadual Paulista, UNESP
Brazil*

Dr. Nazime Mercan Dogan

*PAU Faculty of Arts and Science, Denizli
Turkey*

Dr Ian Edwin Cock

*Biomolecular and Physical Sciences
Griffith University
Australia*

Prof. N K Dubey

*Banaras Hindu University
India*

Dr. S. Hemalatha

*Department of Pharmaceutics, Institute of
Technology,
Banaras Hindu University, Varanasi. 221005
India*

Dr. J. Santos Garcia A.

*Universidad A. de Nuevo Leon
Mexico India*

Dr. Somboon Tanasupawat

*Department of Biochemistry and Microbiology,
Faculty of Pharmaceutical Sciences,
Chulalongkorn University,
Bangkok 10330
Thailand*

Dr. Vivekananda Mandal

*Post Graduate Department of Botany,
Darjeeling Government College,
Darjeeling – 734101.
India*

Dr. Shihua Wang

*College of Life Sciences,
Fujian Agriculture and Forestry University
China*

Dr. Victor Manuel Fernandes Galhano

*CITAB-Centre for Research and Technology of Agro-
Environment and Biological Sciences, Integrative
Biology and Quality Research Group,
University of Trás-os-Montes and Alto Douro,
Apartado 1013, 5001-801 Vila Real
Portugal*

Dr. Maria Cristina Maldonado

*Instituto de Biotecnología. Universidad Nacional de
Tucuman
Argentina*

Dr. Alex Soltermann

*Institute for Surgical Pathology,
University Hospital Zürich
Switzerland*

Dr. Dagmara Sirova

*Department of Ecosystem Biology, Faculty Of Science,
University of South Bohemia,
Branisovska 37, Ceske Budejovice, 37001
Czech Republic*

Dr. E. O Igbinosa

*Department of Microbiology,
Ambrose Alli University,
Ekpoma, Edo State,
Nigeria.*

Dr. Hodaka Suzuki

*National Institute of Health Sciences
Japan*

Dr. Mick Bosilevac

*US Meat Animal Research Center
USA*

Dr. Nora Lía Padola

*Imunoquímica y Biotecnología- Fac Cs Vet-UNCPBA
Argentina*

Dr. Maria Madalena Vieira-Pinto

*Universidade de Trás-os-Montes e Alto Douro
Portugal*

Dr. Stefano Morandi

*CNR-Istituto di Scienze delle Produzioni Alimentari
(ISPA), Sez. Milano
Italy*

Dr Line Thorsen

*Copenhagen University, Faculty of Life Sciences
Denmark*

Dr. Ana Lucia Falavigna-Guilherme

*Universidade Estadual de Maringá
Brazil*

Dr. Baoqiang Liao

*Dept. of Chem. Eng., Lakehead University, 955 Oliver
Road, Thunder Bay, Ontario
Canada*

Dr. Ouyang Jinping

*Patho-Physiology department,
Faculty of Medicine of Wuhan University
China*

Dr. John Sorensen

*University of Manitoba
Canada*

Dr. Andrew Williams

*University of Oxford
United Kingdom*

Dr. Chi-Chiang Yang

*Chung Shan Medical University
Taiwan, R.O.C.*

Dr. Quanming Zou

*Department of Clinical Microbiology and Immunology,
College of Medical Laboratory,
Third Military Medical University
China*

Prof. Ashok Kumar

*School of Biotechnology,
Banaras Hindu University, Varanasi
India*

Dr. Chung-Ming Chen

*Department of Pediatrics, Taipei Medical University
Hospital, Taipei
Taiwan*

Dr. Jennifer Furin

*Harvard Medical School
USA*

Dr. Julia W. Pridgeon

*Aquatic Animal Health Research Unit, USDA, ARS
USA*

Dr. Alireza Seidavi

*Islamic Azad University, Rasht Branch
Iran*

Dr. Thore Rohwerder

*Helmholtz Centre for Environmental Research UFZ
Germany*

Dr. Daniela Billi

*University of Rome Tor Vergata
Italy*

Dr. Ivana Karabegovic

*Faculty of Technology, Leskovac, University of Nis
Serbia*

Dr. Flaviana Andrade Faria

*IBILCE/UNESP
Brazil*

Prof. Margareth Linde Athayde

*Federal University of Santa Maria
Brazil*

Dr. Guadalupe Virginia Nevarez Moorillon

*Universidad Autonoma de Chihuahua
Mexico*

Dr. Tatiana de Sousa Fiuza

*Federal University of Goias
Brazil*

Dr. Indrani B. Das Sarma

*Jhulelal Institute of Technology, Nagpur
India*

Dr. Guanghua Wang

*Northeast Institute of Geography and Agroecology,
Chinese Academy of Sciences
China*

Dr. Renata Vadkertiova

*Institute of Chemistry, Slovak Academy of Science
Slovakia*

Dr. Charles Hocart

*The Australian National University
Australia*

Dr. Guoqiang Zhu

*University of Yangzhou College of Veterinary Medicine
China*

Dr. Guilherme Augusto Marietto Gonçalves

*São Paulo State University
Brazil*

Dr. Mohammad Ali Faramarzi

*Tehran University of Medical Sciences
Iran*

Dr. Suppasil Maneerat

*Department of Industrial Biotechnology, Faculty of
Agro-Industry, Prince of Songkla University, Hat Yai
90112
Thailand*

Dr. Francisco Javier Las heras Vazquez

*Almeria University
Spain*

Dr. Cheng-Hsun Chiu

*Chang Gung memorial Hospital, Chang Gung
University
Taiwan*

Dr. Ajay Singh

*DDU Gorakhpur University, Gorakhpur-273009 (U.P.)
India*

Dr. Karabo Shale

*Central University of Technology, Free State
South Africa*

Dr. Lourdes Zélia Zanoni

*Department of Pediatrics, School of Medicine, Federal
University of Mato Grosso do Sul, Campo Grande,
Mato Grosso do Sul
Brazil*

Dr. Tulin Askun

*Balikesir University
Turkey*

Dr. Marija Stankovic

*Institute of Molecular Genetics and Genetic
Engineering
Republic of Serbia*

Dr. Scott Weese

*University of Guelph
Dept of Pathobiology, Ontario Veterinary College,
University of Guelph,
Guelph, Ontario, N1G2W1,
Canada*

Dr. Sabiha Essack

*School of Health Sciences
South African Committee of Health Sciences
University of KwaZulu-Natal
Private Bag X54001
Durban 4000
South Africa*

Dr. Hare Krishna

*Central Institute for Arid Horticulture,
Beechwal, Bikaner-334 006, Rajasthan,
India*

Dr. Anna Mensuali

*Dept. of Life Science,
Scuola Superiore
Sant'Anna*

Dr. Ghada Sameh Hafez Hassan

*Pharmaceutical Chemistry Department,
Faculty of Pharmacy, Mansoura University,
Egypt*

Dr. Kátia Flávia Fernandes

*Biochemistry and Molecular Biology
Universidade Federal de Goiás
Brasil*

Dr. Abdel-Hady El-Gilany

*Public Health & Community Medicine
Faculty of Medicine,
Mansoura University
Egypt*

Dr. Hongxiong Guo

*STD and HIV/AIDS Control and Prevention,
Jiangsu provincial CDC,
China*

Dr. Konstantina Tsaousi

*Life and Health Sciences,
School of Biomedical Sciences,
University of Ulster*

Dr. Bhavnaben Gowan Gordhan

*DST/NRF Centre of Excellence for Biomedical TB
Research
University of the Witwatersrand and National Health
Laboratory Service
P.O. Box 1038, Johannesburg 2000,
South Africa*

Dr. Ernest Kuchar

*Pediatric Infectious Diseases,
Wroclaw Medical University,
Wroclaw Teaching Hospital,
Poland*

Dr. Hongxiong Guo

*STD and HIV/AIDS Control and Prevention,
Jiangsu provincial CDC,
China*

Dr. Mar Rodriguez Jovita

*Food Hygiene and Safety, Faculty of Veterinary
Science.
University of Extremadura,
Spain*

Dr. Jes Gitz Holler

*Hospital Pharmacy,
Aalesund. Central Norway Pharmaceutical Trust
Professor Brochs gt. 6. 7030 Trondheim,
Norway*

Prof. Chengxiang FANG

*College of Life Sciences,
Wuhan University
Wuhan 430072, P.R.China*

Dr. Anchalee Tungtrongchitr

*Siriraj Dust Mite Center for Services and Research
Department of Parasitology,
Faculty of Medicine Siriraj Hospital,
Mahidol University
2 Prannok Road, Bangkok Noi,
Bangkok, 10700, Thailand*

Instructions for Author

Electronic submission of manuscripts is strongly encouraged, provided that the text, tables, and figures are included in a single Microsoft Word file (preferably in Arial font).

The **cover letter** should include the corresponding author's full address and telephone/fax numbers and should be in an e-mail message sent to the Editor, with the file, whose name should begin with the first author's surname, as an attachment.

Article Types

Three types of manuscripts may be submitted:

Regular articles: These should describe new and carefully confirmed findings, and experimental procedures should be given in sufficient detail for others to verify the work. The length of a full paper should be the minimum required to describe and interpret the work clearly.

Short Communications: A Short Communication is suitable for recording the results of complete small investigations or giving details of new models or hypotheses, innovative methods, techniques or apparatus. The style of main sections need not conform to that of full-length papers. Short communications are 2 to 4 printed pages (about 6 to 12 manuscript pages) in length.

Reviews: Submissions of reviews and perspectives covering topics of current interest are welcome and encouraged. Reviews should be concise and no longer than 4-6 printed pages (about 12 to 18 manuscript pages). Reviews are also peer-reviewed.

Review Process

All manuscripts are reviewed by an editor and members of the Editorial Board or qualified outside reviewers. Authors cannot nominate reviewers. Only reviewers randomly selected from our database with specialization in the subject area will be contacted to evaluate the manuscripts. The process will be blind review.

Decisions will be made as rapidly as possible, and the Journal strives to return reviewers' comments to authors as fast as possible. The editorial board will re-review manuscripts that are accepted pending revision. It is the goal of the AJMR to publish manuscripts within weeks after submission.

Regular articles

All portions of the manuscript must be typed double-spaced and all pages numbered starting from the title page.

The Title should be a brief phrase describing the contents of the paper. The Title Page should include the authors' full names and affiliations, the name of the corresponding author along with phone, fax and E-mail information. Present addresses of authors should appear as a footnote.

The Abstract should be informative and completely self-explanatory, briefly present the topic, state the scope of the experiments, indicate significant data, and point out major findings and conclusions. The Abstract should be 100 to 200 words in length. Complete sentences, active verbs, and the third person should be used, and the abstract should be written in the past tense. Standard nomenclature should be used and abbreviations should be avoided. No literature should be cited.

Following the abstract, about 3 to 10 key words that will provide indexing references should be listed.

A list of non-standard **Abbreviations** should be added. In general, non-standard abbreviations should be used only when the full term is very long and used often. Each abbreviation should be spelled out and introduced in parentheses the first time it is used in the text. Only recommended SI units should be used. Authors should use the solidus presentation (mg/ml). Standard abbreviations (such as ATP and DNA) need not be defined.

The Introduction should provide a clear statement of the problem, the relevant literature on the subject, and the proposed approach or solution. It should be understandable to colleagues from a broad range of scientific disciplines.

Materials and methods should be complete enough to allow experiments to be reproduced. However, only truly new procedures should be described in detail; previously published procedures should be cited, and important modifications of published procedures should be mentioned briefly. Capitalize trade names and include the manufacturer's name and address. Subheadings should be used. Methods in general use need not be described in detail.

Results should be presented with clarity and precision. The results should be written in the past tense when describing findings in the authors' experiments. Previously published findings should be written in the present tense. Results should be explained, but largely without referring to the literature. Discussion, speculation and detailed interpretation of data should not be included in the Results but should be put into the Discussion section.

The Discussion should interpret the findings in view of the results obtained in this and in past studies on this topic. State the conclusions in a few sentences at the end of the paper. The Results and Discussion sections can include subheadings, and when appropriate, both sections can be combined.

The Acknowledgments of people, grants, funds, etc should be brief.

Tables should be kept to a minimum and be designed to be as simple as possible. Tables are to be typed double-spaced throughout, including headings and footnotes. Each table should be on a separate page, numbered consecutively in Arabic numerals and supplied with a heading and a legend. Tables should be self-explanatory without reference to the text. The details of the methods used in the experiments should preferably be described in the legend instead of in the text. The same data should not be presented in both table and graph form or repeated in the text.

Figure legends should be typed in numerical order on a separate sheet. Graphics should be prepared using applications capable of generating high resolution GIF, TIFF, JPEG or Powerpoint before pasting in the Microsoft Word manuscript file. Tables should be prepared in Microsoft Word. Use Arabic numerals to designate figures and upper case letters for their parts (Figure 1). Begin each legend with a title and include sufficient description so that the figure is understandable without reading the text of the manuscript. Information given in legends should not be repeated in the text.

References: In the text, a reference identified by means of an author's name should be followed by the date of the reference in parentheses. When there are more than two authors, only the first author's name should be mentioned, followed by 'et al'. In the event that an author cited has had two or more works published during the same year, the reference, both in the text and in the reference list, should be identified by a lower case letter like 'a' and 'b' after the date to distinguish the works.

Examples:

Abayomi (2000), Agindotan et al. (2003), (Kelebeni, 1983), (Usman and Smith, 1992), (Chege, 1998;

1987a,b; Tijani, 1993,1995), (Kumasi et al., 2001) References should be listed at the end of the paper in alphabetical order. Articles in preparation or articles submitted for publication, unpublished observations, personal communications, etc. should not be included in the reference list but should only be mentioned in the article text (e.g., A. Kingori, University of Nairobi, Kenya, personal communication). Journal names are abbreviated according to Chemical Abstracts. Authors are fully responsible for the accuracy of the references.

Examples:

Chikere CB, Omoni VT and Chikere BO (2008). Distribution of potential nosocomial pathogens in a hospital environment. *Afr. J. Biotechnol.* 7: 3535-3539.

Moran GJ, Amii RN, Abrahamian FM, Talan DA (2005). Methicillinresistant *Staphylococcus aureus* in community-acquired skin infections. *Emerg. Infect. Dis.* 11: 928-930.

Pitout JDD, Church DL, Gregson DB, Chow BL, McCracken M, Mulvey M, Laupland KB (2007). Molecular epidemiology of CTXM-producing *Escherichia coli* in the Calgary Health Region: emergence of CTX-M-15-producing isolates. *Antimicrob. Agents Chemother.* 51: 1281-1286.

Pelczar JR, Harley JP, Klein DA (1993). *Microbiology: Concepts and Applications*. McGraw-Hill Inc., New York, pp. 591-603.

Short Communications

Short Communications are limited to a maximum of two figures and one table. They should present a complete study that is more limited in scope than is found in full-length papers. The items of manuscript preparation listed above apply to Short Communications with the following differences: (1) Abstracts are limited to 100 words; (2) instead of a separate Materials and Methods section, experimental procedures may be incorporated into Figure Legends and Table footnotes; (3) Results and Discussion should be combined into a single section.

Proofs and Reprints: Electronic proofs will be sent (e-mail attachment) to the corresponding author as a PDF file. Page proofs are considered to be the final version of the manuscript. With the exception of typographical or minor clerical errors, no changes will be made in the manuscript at the proof stage.

Fees and Charges: Authors are required to pay a \$550 handling fee. Publication of an article in the African Journal of Microbiology Research is not contingent upon the author's ability to pay the charges. Neither is acceptance to pay the handling fee a guarantee that the paper will be accepted for publication. Authors may still request (in advance) that the editorial office waive some of the handling fee under special circumstances

Copyright: © 2014, Academic Journals.

All rights Reserved. In accessing this journal, you agree that you will access the contents for your own personal use but not for any commercial use. Any use and or copies of this Journal in whole or in part must include the customary bibliographic citation, including author attribution, date and article title.

Submission of a manuscript implies: that the work described has not been published before (except in the form of an abstract or as part of a published lecture, or thesis) that it is not under consideration for publication elsewhere; that if and when the manuscript is accepted for publication, the authors agree to automatic transfer of the copyright to the publisher.

Disclaimer of Warranties

In no event shall Academic Journals be liable for any special, incidental, indirect, or consequential damages of any kind arising out of or in connection with the use of the articles or other material derived from the AJMR, whether or not advised of the possibility of damage, and on any theory of liability.

This publication is provided "as is" without warranty of any kind, either expressed or implied, including, but not limited to, the implied warranties of merchantability, fitness for a particular purpose, or non-infringement. Descriptions of, or references to, products or publications does not imply endorsement of that product or publication. While every effort is made by Academic Journals to see that no inaccurate or misleading data, opinion or statements appear in this publication, they wish to make it clear that the data and opinions appearing in the articles and advertisements herein are the responsibility of the contributor or advertiser concerned. Academic Journals makes no warranty of any kind, either express or implied, regarding the quality, accuracy, availability, or validity of the data or information in this publication or of any other publication to which it may be linked.

African Journal of Microbiology Research

Table of Content: Volume 8 Number 35, 27 August, 2014

ARTICLES

Avian Ochratoxicosis: A review

Shahzad Akbar Khan, Emerson Jose Venancio, Elisa Yooko Hirooka, Fabiana Rigobello, Angelica Ishikawa, Luciene Airy Nagashima Alexandre Oba and Eiko Nakagawa Itano

Dental plaque of children as probable *Helicobacter pylori* reservoir

Gonzalez-Salazar F., Gerardo-Aviles J.G., Castro Garza J., Garza-Gonzalez J.N., Hernandez-Garcia M.E., Lopez-Jara C. and Vargas-Villarreal J.

Evaluation of fungicide application on late blight in popular potato cultivars of the north eastern Himalayan hills of India

M. S. Gurjar, T. K. Bag, A. K. Srivastava, Sanjeev Sharma, Vinay Sagar, B. P. Singh and K. Suraj Singh

Microbiological and parasitic quality of suya (roasted beef) sold in Makurdi, Benue State, Nigeria

Manasseh Msutgh-Ter Manyi, Ola Francis Idu and Innocent Okonkwo Ogbonna

Occurrence and antimicrobial susceptibility of *Escherichia coli* and *Salmonella* Spp. Isolated from “zoom-koom” beverage and ice in Ouagadougou, Burkina Faso

Gertrude Bsadjo-Tchamba, Hadiza Ibrahim Bawa, Ariane Nzouankeu, Touwendsida Serge Bagré, René Dembélé, Isidore Juste O. Bonkougou, , Cheikna Zongo, Aly Savadogo, Alfred S. Traoré and Nicolas Barro

Exploration of *Serratia entomophila* ab2 for lepidopteran pest control and productivity of groundnut

Pritam Chattopadhyay, Nilima Karmakar and Sukanta K. Sen

Isolation and characterization of *Chromobacterium violaceum* from a disused tin-mining lake in malaysia

Teik Khiang Goh, Shing Yih Wong, Nor Ismaliza Mohd Ismail, and Kah Cheng Teo

Influence of bacterial species on adhesion to stainless steel

Hamilton M. Figueiredo, Nélio J. Andrade, Lucia F. H. Lourenço, Evelyn I. T. Damasceno, Antônio M. C. Rodrigues and Alessandra S. Lopes

African Journal of Microbiology Research

Table of Content: Volume 8 Number 35, 27 August, 2014

Antibiotic resistance trend of *Staphylococcus aureus* isolated between 2010 and 2012 from mastitis cases in Azawak zebu in niger

Abdoulkarim Issa Ibrahim, Jean-Noël Duprez, Rianatou Bada-Alambédji, Nassim Moula, Jacques G. Mainil and Marjorie Bardiau

Non-invasive detection of *Helicobacter pylori* virulence genotypes ureA, vacA, caga and babA2 among asymptomatic Egyptian infants

Enas Mamdouh Hefzy, Alkassem Ahmed Algameel, Wael Sayed Mohamed and Ashraf Sayed Kamel

Review

Avian ochratoxicosis: A review

Shahzad Akbar Khan^{1*}, Emerson Jose Venancio¹, Elisa Yooko Hirooka², Fabiana Rigobello¹, Angelica Ishikawa¹, Luciene Airy Nagashima¹, Alexandre Oba³ and Eiko Nakagawa Itano¹

¹Department of Pathologic Sciences, State University of Londrina, Londrina, PR, Brazil.

²Department of Food Science and Technology, State University of Londrina, Londrina, PR, Brazil.

³Department of Zootechnia, State University of Londrina, Londrina, PR, Brazil.

Received 10 July, 2014; Accepted 22 August, 2014

Ochratoxicosis is one of the most common mycotoxicoses in poultry, specially commercial poultry. It is caused by most dangerous mycotoxin because it causes oncogenic effects in embryos, that is, ochratoxin A. The presence of ochratoxin-A in poultry feed contributes significantly to health disorders and decreases production. This is one of the causes of economic losses in poultry industry due to increased mortality, reduced body weight gain, reduction of carcass quality, greater feed conversion rate and immunosuppression. The risk associated with ochratoxin residues in poultry meat represents a public health concern. The present article reviews most significant scientific literature on ochratoxin and their possible detrimental effects on poultry birds and subsequent public health hazards. Recent studies have revealed that embryos, new born chicks and young poultry are more sensitive to ochratoxin A than adults. Ochratoxin-A has a high affinity for liver, kidneys, bursa of Fabricius and thymus. It causes an appreciable increase in the size of liver and kidneys where as the size of bursa and thymus is reduced. It also causes nephrotoxicity and hepatotoxicity with carcinogenic effect. In embryo, it causes teratologic defects in the form of anophthalmia followed by mandibular hypoplasia, microphthalmia, maxillary retrognathism, reduced body size, everted viscera, spina bifida and exencephaly. Biochemically it causes hypoproteinemia, hypoalbuminemia, hypoglobulinemia and hypoglycaemia. Similarly, it also causes increased levels of blood urea nitrogen (BUN), serum creatinine, uric acid, alanine transaminase (ALT), aspartate aminotransferase (AST), alkaline phosphatase (ALP) and serum triglycerides. In order to prevent and reduce implications of these mycotoxins in poultry feed, there is needs for both global and national strategic programs to reduce the residual accumulation of mycotoxins in grain, to use advanced analytic techniques and to establish new limits concerning the maximum amount of mycotoxins allowed in poultry feed and products from poultry for human consumptions.

Key words: Ochratoxin, toxicity, teratologic defects, immunoglobulins.

INTRODUCTION

Ochratoxins are the most common and dangerous mycotoxins in the poultry feed. The presence of ochratoxins in

poultry feed leads to the development of health disorders in human beings and the decrease in production

*Corresponding author. E-mail: shahzad@uel.br.

performance of poultry. This contributes to huge economic losses to the poultry industry due to increased mortality, reduced body weight gain, altered egg quality and egg production, increased feed conversion ratio, immunosuppression, early embryonic death and embryonic abnormalities. Residual accumulation of ochratoxins in meat and eggs is of public health concern because of consumption of ochratoxin-contaminated poultry products. Ochratoxins are a member of highly toxic compounds consisting of three members, A, B and C which are structurally related and are produced as secondary metabolites by several species of fungus. The name ochratoxin comes from *Aspergillus ochraceus*. Ochratoxins are mostly produced by *Penicillium verrucosum* but five other species of *Aspergillus* and six other species of *Penicillium* produce it as well. So far, ochratoxin A (OTA) out of A, B and C is the most commonly detected and the most toxic member of the family. OTA is a common contaminant of cocoa beans, peanuts, soya and coffee in particular, the liver, kidneys and bursa of Fabricius are particularly affected by this toxin (Gibson et al., 1990). They are the second major group of mycotoxins to be characterized after the aflatoxins. Structurally, the three toxins differ only very slightly from each other; however, these differences have marked effects on their respective toxic potentials, with ochratoxin-A (OTA) being the most toxic (Peckham et al., 1971; Chang et al., 1979). Considerable species and sex differences in sensitivity towards OTA acute toxicity and half-life have been demonstrated (O'Brien and Dietrich, 2005). The *Aspergillus* OTA producers include strains of seven species in section Circumdati (*Aspergillus ochraceus*, *Aspergillus melleus*, *Aspergillus auricomus*, *Aspergillus ostianus*, *Aspergillus petrakii*, *Aspergillus sclerotiorum* and *Aspergillus sulphureus*), two species in section Flavi (*Aspergillus alliaceus* and *Aspergillus albertensis*), two species in section Nigri (*Aspergillus niger* and *Aspergillus carbonarius*), and one species in section *Aspergillus* (*Aspergillus glaucus*) (Bayman et al., 2002). Two *Penicillium* species, *Penicillium verrucosum* and *Penicillium nordicum*, share the ability to produce OTA (Larsen et al., 2001).

The natural occurrence of OTA in food and feedstuffs of plant and animal origin is very common. Due to its long half-life, OTA accumulates in the food chain, and threatens human and animal health because of its extreme toxicity, widespread occurrence and the variety of commodities that it can contaminate (Scott, 1978). OTA has been implicated in a diverse range of toxicological effects, including renal toxicity, mutagenicity, teratogenicity, neuro-toxicity and immunotoxicity in both animals and man (O'Brien and Dietrich, 2005).

Effect of ochratoxin on body weight

Ochratoxin-A has a multifaceted effect on body weight of poultry. As the exposure to ochratoxin is increased, a decrease in feed consumption has been reported in broilers

(Kumar et al., 2003) similarly, decrease in the body weight was reported by different workers in broilers and layers (Elaroussi et al., 2006; Hanif et al., 2008). Exposure of birds for long duration also causes reduced feed consumption. Two most important factors, that is, exposure level and exposure period are the most important conducive factors for a decrease in body weight. The reduction in feed consumption was more noticeable with time and with the higher level of OTA. Effect of OTA on cumulative feed conversion ratio was dose dependent (Elaroussi et al., 2006). The OTA responses studied in several studies were dose and time dependent. The decrease in broiler body weight due to ochratoxicosis was studied by several workers using dietary OTA inclusion rates of 567 ppb (Garcia et al., 2003), 0.5 to 2 parts/ 10^6 (Prior et al., 1980; Campbell et al., 1983; Kubena et al., 1988; Raju and Devegowda, 2000; Kumar et al., 2003), 1 to 4 parts/ 10^6 (Gibson et al., 1989; Verma et al., 2004), 5 parts/ 10^6 (Stoev et al., 2002) and up to 8 parts/ 10^6 (Huff et al., 1974, 1980, 1988).

Effect of ochratoxin on liver and kidneys

The effect of OTA on the liver and kidneys is more pronounced as both the liver and the kidney are involved in detoxification and elimination of OTA from the body. Enlargement in both organs on OTA feeding has been reported (Elaroussi et al., 2008). Increased relative weights of liver and kidneys were observed at lower dietary OTA levels when compared with those reported earlier (Elaroussi et al., 2008). This trend was inversely related with dietary OTA levels (Zahoor-ul-Hassan et al., 2011). The enlargement of both organs is probably due to enlargement of epithelium and increased hyperaemia or mononuclear cell infiltration in these organs. As OTA has high plasma protein binding ability due to which its elimination through glomerular filtration might be retarded. This toxin is excreted through kidney tubules using organic anion transporter proteins and is also reabsorbed in all nephron segments using organic anion transporter proteins or might be by other transporters. The reabsorption process reduces OTA excretion, leading to its accumulation in renal tissue and thus contributing to renal toxicity (Dahlmann et al., 1998; Pfohl-Leszkowicz and Manderville, 2007). Ochratoxin-A is also excreted through hepatobiliary route, enterohepatic circulation, and reabsorption in tubules might lead to degenerative changes and enlargement of epithelial cells of the liver and kidneys (Stoev et al., 2000). Gross enlargement of liver and kidney has also been reported by different workers (Kumar et al., 2004; Elaroussi et al., 2008). Similar findings on enlargement of liver and kidneys have been reported in layer chicks hatched from OTA inoculated eggs (Hassan et al., 2012). Pathological changes in the liver and kidney on feeding ochratoxin to broiler chickens have been reported earlier by Huff et al. (1974), Dwivedi and Burns (1984a), Kubena et al. (1985) and Mohiuddin et al. (1992).

Effect of ochratoxin on embryos

Ochratoxin A causes teratogenic effects in the embryos in the form of anophthalmia, mandibular hypoplasia, maxillary retrognathism, everted viscera, microphthalmia, spina bifida, exencephaly, and reduced body size by Gilani et al. (1978). These effects of OTA may be due to DNA adduct formation and subsequently inhibition of protein synthesis (Petkova-Bocharova et al., 2003). Embryonic mortalities in the OTA contaminated diet may be attributed to cytotoxic effects (Wei and Sulik, 1996; Choudhury and Carlson, 1973) and mice embryos (Wei and Sulik, 1993), intoxicated with different doses. No literature is available on the embryonic mortality induced by OTA in chicken embryos to the stage of development (Celik et al., 2000; Neldon-Ortiz and Qureshi, 1992). Morphometric studies of embryos shows that ochratoxin-A causes reduction in the size of embryos and this reduction is OTA dose dependent.

Effect of ochratoxin on lymphoid organs and biochemical parameters in poultry

Ochratoxin A causes a immunoglobulin levels to decrease in fowl (Dwivedi and Burns, 1984b) together with a regression of almost all the lymphoid organs (Peckham et al., 1971; Dwivedi and Burns, 1984a). OTA has also been shown to result in retarded growth and thymic regression in 3-week-old turkey and poultry (Chang et al., 1981). Study indicates that the effect of dietary ochratoxin on the histology of the bursa of Fabricius and thymus has shown necrosis and degeneration. The exposure of birds to 2 ppm ochratoxin-A, in the presence or absence of aluminosilicate, reduced their humoral immune response and the number of mitotic cells in the bursa and thymus. A decrease in the relative weight of thymus and bursa could be because of the necrotic and degenerative changes in these organs that results in the lower immune responses as described earlier (Stoev et al., 2000), Atrophy of the bursa or a decrease in its relative weight in broiler chicks fed ochratoxin A has been reported by Huff et al. (1974) and Kubena et al. (1985). The necrotic and degenerative changes in lymphoid organs (bursa of Fabricius and thymus) were similar as described earlier (Stoev et al., 2002; Elaroussi et al., 2006; Hanif et al., 2008). Ochratoxin A caused impaired immune function and perhaps explains the increased incidence of air-sacculitis in natural disease outbreaks of ochratoxicosis in turkeys (Hamilton et al., 1982). Creppy et al. (1979) suggested that the immune-suppressive effects of OTA might be due to an inhibition of protein and noted lymphocytopenia and a significant depression in bursal weight and complement activity in fowls treated with both OTA and aflatoxin.

Ochratoxin A in the poultry diet causes alteration in hematologic parameters as reduction in RBC count, Hb concentration and PCV in broilers. Mohiuddin et al. (1993) who added OTA at concentrations of 0.75 - 3.0 mg/kg diet of broiler chicks similar to Stoev et al. (2000), who showed

only a significant decrease of RBC count, a decrease in PCV and Hb concentration levels was reported, and attributed it to iron deficiency anemia or as a consequence of a disturbance in the haemopoietic system (Huff et al., 1988). Feed contaminated with OTA causes a significant decrease in WBC count of broilers (Chang et al., 1979; Mohiuddin et al., 1993). Leucocytopenia was noted by Chang et al. (1979), for the highest dose of OTA. The decrease in the number of leucocytes was reported to be a reflection of a decrease primarily of lymphocytes, and to a lesser extent monocytes (Chang et al., 1979) or heterophils (Chang et al., 1981; Mohiuddin et al., 1993). Such a lymphocytopenia may be a sensitive and useful indicator of ochratoxicosis that possibly occur due to a direct effect on germinal centers of lymphoid tissues and implies alteration of the immune function. The detrimental effects of OTA on WBC counts were also found in male turkey fed diets contaminated with (Chang et al., 1981), and in Japanese quail administered with OTA by (Farshid and Rajan, 1996). Therefore, O'Brien and Dietrich (2005) attributed the OTA-impaired immunity to a reduction in the proliferating lymphocytes, activation and differentiation of lymphocytes. OTA Ochratoxin-A and Citrinin have multifaceted effects on biochemical parameters in poultry, it causes hypoproteinemia, hypoalbuminemia, hypoglobulinemia and hypoglycaemia. Similarly, it also causes increased levels of blood urea nitrogen (BUN), serum creatinine, uric acid, alanine transaminase (ALT), aspartate aminotransferase (AST), alkaline phosphatase (ALP) and serum triglycerides in various studies (Jayaramu et al., 2012). Toxicopathological effects of feeding of OTA ochratoxin-A contaminated feed to broiler chicks for 21 days causes a decrease in the feed intake and body weight with behavioural alterations included diarrhea, depression, increased water intake and ruffled feathers. Synergistic effect of ochratoxin along with *Escherichia coli*-challenged broiler chickens causes increased serum levels of aspartate aminotransferase, alanine aminotransferase, uric acid and creatinine and decreased levels of total proteins, albumin, globulins, calcium, and phosphorus were observed in OTA-fed birds. The presence of OTA in poultry rations increased mortality and the severity of an *E. coli* infection (Kumar et al., 2004). Combinations of OTA and T-2 toxin causes significant decrease on immune function of broiler chickens changing the CD4+/CD3+ and CD4+/CD8+ ratios even at a concentrations as low as 0.25 mg/kg of OTA and 0.5 mg/kg of T-2 toxin (Wang et al., 2009).

Conflict of Interests

The authors have not declared any conflict of interests.

REFERENCES

- Bayman P, Barker JL, Doster MA, Michailides TJ, Mahoney NE (2002). Ochratoxin production by the *Aspergillus ochraceus* group and

- Aspergillus alliaceus. Appl. Environ. Microbiol. 68:2326-2329.
- Campbell ML Jr., May JD, Huff WE, Doerr JA (1983). Evaluation of immunity of young broiler chickens during simultaneous aflatoxicosis and ochratoxicosis. Poult. Sci. 62:2138-2144.
- Celik I, Oguz H, Demet O, Boydak M, Donmez HH, Sur E, Nizamlioglu F (2000). Embryotoxicity assay of aflatoxin produced by Aspergillus parasiticus NRRL 2999. Br. Poult. Sci. 41:401-9.
- Chang CF, Doerr JA, Hamilton PB (1981). Experimental ochratoxicosis in turkey poults. Poult. Sci. 60:114-119.
- Chang CF, Huff WE, Hamilton PB (1979). A leucocytopenia induced in chickens by dietary ochratoxin A. Poult. Sci. 58:555-558.
- Choudhury H, Carlson CW (1973). The lethal dose of ochratoxin for chick embryo. Poult. Sci. 52:1202-3.
- Creppy EE, Lugnier AAJ, Fasiolo F, Heller K, Röschenhaler R, Dirheimer G (1979). *In vitro* inhibition of yeast phenylalanyl-t-RNA synthetase by ochratoxin A. Chem. Biol. Interact. 24:257-261.
- Dahlmann A, Dantzler WH, Silbernagl S, Gekle M (1998). Detailed mapping of ochratoxin A reabsorption along the rat nephron in vivo: the nephrotoxin can be reabsorbed in all nephron segments by different mechanisms. J. Pharmacol. Exp. Ther. 286:157-162.
- Dwivedi P, Burns RB (1984a). Pathology of ochratoxicosis A in young broiler chicks. Res. Vet. Sci. 36:92-103.
- Dwivedi P, Burns RB (1984b). Effect of ochratoxin A on immunoglobulins in broiler chicks. Res. Vet. Sci. 36:117-121.
- Elaroussi MA, Mohamed FR, Elgendy MS, El Barkouky EM, Atta AM, Abdou AM, Hatab MH (2008). Ochratoxicosis in broiler chickens: functional and histological changes in target organs. Int. J. Poult. Sci. 7:414-422.
- Elaroussi MA, Mohamed FR, El Barkouky EM, Atta AM, Abdou AM, Hatab MH (2006). Experimental ochratoxicosis in broiler chickens. Avian Pathol. 35:263-269.
- Farshid AA, Rajan A (1996). Assessment of the cell-mediated immune response of Japanese quails in experimental ochratoxicosis. Indian Vet. J. 73:1117-1121.
- Garcia AR, Avila E, Rosiles R, Petrone VM (2003). Evaluation of two mycotoxin binders to reduce toxicity of broiler diets containing ochratoxin A and T-2 toxin contaminated grain. Avian Dis. 47:691-699.
- Gibson RM, Baily CA, Kubena LF, Huff WE, Harvey RB (1989). Ochratoxin A and dietary protein. 1. Effect on body weight, feed conversion, relative organ weight, and mortality in three-week-old broiler. Poult. Sci. 68:1658-63.
- Gibson RM, Bailey CA, Kubena LF, Huff WE, Harvey RB (1990). Impact of L-phenylalanine supplementation on the performance of three-week-old broilers fed diets containing ochratoxin A. 1. Effects on body weight, feed conversion, relative organ weight, and mortality. Poult. Sci. 69(3):414-9.
- Gilani SH, Bancroft J, Reilly M (1978). Teratogenicity of ochratoxin A in chick embryos. Toxicol. Appl. Pharmacol. 46:543-546.
- Hamilton PB, Huff WE, Harris JR, Wyatt RD (1982). Natural occurrences of ochratoxicosis in poultry. Poult. Sci. 61:1832-1841.
- Hanif NQ, Muhammad G, Siddique M, Khanum A, Ahmed T, Gadai JA, Kaukab G (2008). Clinico-pathomorphological, serum biochemical and histological studies in broilers fed ochratoxin A and a toxin deactivator (Mycofix1 Plus). Br. Poult. Sci. 49:632-642.
- Hassan ZU, Khan MZ, Saleemi MK, Khan A, Javed I, Bhatti SA (2012). Toxicopathological effects of *in ovo* inoculation of ochratoxin A (OTA) in chick embryos and subsequently in hatched chicks. Toxicol. Pathol. 40: 33-39.
- Huff WE, Doerr JA, Hamilton PB, Hamann DD, Peterson RE, Ciegler A (1980). Evaluation of bone strength during aflatoxicosis and ochratoxicosis. Appl. Environ. Microbiol. 40:102-107.
- Huff WE, Kubena LF, Harvey RB (1988). Progression of ochratoxicosis in broiler chickens. Poult. Sci. 67:1139-1146.
- Huff WE, Wyatt RD, Tucker TL, Hamilton PB (1974). Ochratoxicosis in broiler chickens. Poult. Sci. 53:1585-1591.
- Kubena LF, Harvey RB, Fletcher OJ, Phillips TD, Mollenhauer DA, Witzell DA, Heidelbaugh ND (1985). Toxicity of ochratoxin A and vanadium on growing chicks. Poult. Sci. 64:620-628.
- Kubena LF, Huff WE, Harvey RB, Corrier DE, Phillips TD, Creger CR (1988). Influence of ochratoxin A and deoxynivalenol on growing broiler chicks. Poult. Sci. 67:253-260.
- Kumar A, Jindal N, Shukla CL, Pal Y, Ledoux DR, Rottinghaus GE (2003). Effect of ochratoxin A on Escherichia coli-challenged broiler chicks. Avian Dis. 47:415-424.
- Kumar A, Jindal N, Shukla CL, Asrani RK, Ledoux DR, Rottinghaus GE (2004). Pathological changes in broiler chickens fed ochratoxin A and inoculated with Escherichia coli. Avian Pathol. 33:413-417.
- Kumar A, Jindal N, Shukla CL, Asrani RK, Ledoux DR, Rottinghaus GE (2004). Pathological changes in broiler chickens fed ochratoxin A and inoculated with Escherichia coli. Avian Pathol. 33:413-417.
- Larsen TO, Svendsen A, Smedsgaard J (2001). Biochemical characterization of ochratoxin A-producing strains of the genus Penicillium. Appl. Environ. Microbiol. 67:3630-3635.
- Mohiuddin SM, Vikram Reddy M, Ahmed SR (1992). Studies on ochratoxicosis in broiler chicks. Indian Vet. J. 69: 1011-1014.
- Mohiuddin SM, Warasi SMA, Reddy MV (1993). Hematological and biochemical changes in experimental ochratoxicosis in broiler chickens. Indian Vet. J. 70:613-617.
- Neldon-Ortiz DL, Qureshi MA (1992). Effects of AFB1 embryonic exposure on chicken mononuclear phagocytic cell functions. Dev. Comp. Immunol. 16:187-96.
- O'Brien E, Dietrich DR (2005). Ochratoxin A: the continuing enigma. Crit. Rev. Toxicol. 35:33-60.
- Peckham JC, Doupnik B Jr., Jones OH (1971). Acute toxicity of ochratoxin A and B in chicks. Appl. Microbiol. 21:492-494.
- Petkova-Bocharova T, El Adlouni C, Faucet V, Pfohl-Leszakowicz A, Mantle PG (2003). Analysis for DNA adducts, ochratoxin A content and enzyme expression in kidneys of pigs exposed to mild experimental chronic ochratoxicosis. Med. Biol. 3:111-5.
- Pfohl-Leszakowicz A, Manderville RA (2007). Ochratoxin A: an overview of toxicity and carcinogenicity in animals and humans. Mol. Nutr. Food Res. 51:61-99.
- Prior MG, O'Neil JB, Sisodia CS (1980). Effects of ochratoxin A on growth response and residues in broilers. Poult. Sci. 59:1254-1257.
- Raju MV, Devegowda G (2000). Influence of esterified-glucomanan on performance and organ morphology, serum biochemistry and hematology in broilers exposed to individual and combined mycotoxicosis (aflatoxin, ochratoxin and T-2 toxin). Br. Poult. Sci. 41: 640-650.
- Scott PM (1978). Mycotoxins in feed and ingredient and their origin. J. Food Prot. 41:385-389.
- Stoev SD, Daskalov H, Radic B, Domijan A, Peraica M (2002). Spontaneous mycotoxic nephropathy in Bulgarian chickens with unclarified mycotoxin aetiology. Vet. Res. 33:83-93.
- Stoev SD, Anguelov G, Ivanov I, Pavlov D (2000). Influence of ochratoxin A and an extract of artichoke on the vaccinal immunity and health in broiler chicks. Exp. Toxicol. Pathol. 52:43-55.
- Stoev SD, Djuvinov D, Mirtcheva T, Pavlov D, Mantle P (2002). Studies on some feed additives giving partial protection against ochratoxin A toxicity in chicks. Toxicol. Lett. 135:33-50.
- Verma J, Johri TS, Swain BK, Ameena S (2004). Effect of graded levels of aflatoxin, ochratoxin and their combination on the performance and immune response of broilers. Br. Poult. Sci. 45:512-518.
- Wang GH, Xue CY, Chen F, Ma YL, Zhang XB, Bi YZ, Cao YC (2009). Effects of combinations of ochratoxin A and T-2 toxin on immune function of yellow-feathered broiler chickens. Poult. Sci. 88:504-510.
- Wei X, Sulik KK (1993). Pathogenesis of craniofacial and body wall malformations induced by ochratoxin A in mice. Am. J. Med. Genet. 47:862-871.
- Wei X, Sulik KK (1996). Pathogenesis of caudal dygenesis/sirenomelia induced by ochratoxin A in chick embryos. Teratology 53:378-391.
- Zahoor-Ul-Hassan, Khan MZ, Khan A, Hassan IJ, Saleemi MK (2011). Immunological status of progeny of hens kept on ochratoxin A (OTA) contaminated feed. J. Immunotoxicol. 8:122-130.

Review

Dental plaque of children as probable *Helicobacter pylori* reservoir

Gonzalez-Salazar F.^{1,2}, Gerardo-Aviles J.G.², Castro Garza J.¹, Garza-Gonzalez J.N.¹, Hernandez-Garcia M.E.¹, Lopez-Jara C.³ and Vargas-Villarreal J.^{1*}

¹Centro de Investigaciones Biomédicas del Noreste, IMSS. 2 de Abril 501 Col. Independencia, Monterrey, NL, 64720, México.

²Departamento de Ciencias Básicas, División de Ciencias De La Salud, Universidad de Monterrey, Av. Morones Prieto # 4500 Pte. San Pedro Garza García, NL, 66238, México.

³Universidad Autonoma de Nuevo León, Facultad de Medicina, Departamento de Introducción a la Clínica, Madero y Salvatierra S/N, Monterrey, Nuevo León, 64460, Mexico.

Received 30 October, 2013; Accepted 7 July, 2014

Helicobacter pylori is a spiral gram negative bacterium that normally grows in the stomach, and is the main causal agent of gastritis and peptic ulcers. In 1994, The International Agency for Research on Cancer recognized *H. pylori* as a carcinogenic factor for stomach cancer. The oral cavity has been proposed as a reservoir for *H. pylori* and several authors have demonstrated the presence in adult patients of the organism in saliva and dental plaque. However, isolation of *H. pylori* in children is still questionable. Several investigators have reported the presence of *H. pylori* in the dental plaque of children, sometimes associated with gastro-esophageal reflux. These isolations has been realized by polymerase chain reaction were gold standard is the culture. On the other hand, many authors have failed to isolate *H. pylori* by culture in samples obtained from the saliva or dental plaque. We performed an extensive review of the literature to facilitate future research in this controversial topic.

Key words: *Helicobacter pylori*, children, dental plaque, polymerase chain reaction, urease breathe test.

INTRODUCTION

Since the discovery of the presence of *Helicobacter pylori* in the stomach, there have been many studies trying to determine the source of colonization of this bacterium (Dunne et al., 2014). The oral cavity has been proposed

as a reservoir for *H. pylori* by several authors that demonstrated the presence of the organism in dental plaque and saliva from adult patients (Sudhakar et al., 2008; Agarwal and Jithendra 2012; Liu et al., 2013).

Corresponding author. E-mail: jvargas147@yahoo.com.mx.

Author(s) agree that this article remain permanently open access under the terms of the [Creative Commons Attribution License 4.0 International License](https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0/)

However, in children many researchers have failed to isolate the bacterium from these sites (Muñoz et al., 1999; Silva et al., 2009). This might be due to intermittent presence of the bacterium in dental plaque or due to its lesser number (Song et al., 2000). The isolation of *H. pylori* in children is still questionable, though there are studies that have associated gastro-esophageal reflux with the presence of *H. pylori* in children's oral cavity (Emiroglu et al., 2010). On the other hand, most of the studies where isolation of *H. pylori* is reported come from polymerase chain reaction laboratory test, but the standard for Helicobacter isolation is the culture (Koido et al., 2008). The main objective of this review was to verify if the hypothesis that dental plaque serves as a reservoir for *H. pylori* can be justified from the literature.

Helicobacter pylori

More than three decades ago it was thought that the human stomach was free of bacteria because of its very acid pH (Macy et al., 1978; Drasar et al., 1969). But by 1984, Dr. Robin Warren and his colleague Dr. Barry Marshall described helical-shaped bacteria that could survive and colonize the gastric chamber (Marshall and Warren, 1984). *H. pylori* is a Gram negative spiral or curve-shaped rod that normally colonizes the stomach (Owen, 1998).

Epidemiology

H. pylori infection is one of the most common infections in the world. Its prevalence varies according to geographical area. Developing and oriental countries have major rates of disease than developed and industrialized countries (Pounder and Ng, 1995). Lower socio-economic factors are related to mayor prevalence of infection (Pounder and Ng, 1995). Most of the reports on the prevalence of *H. pylori* infection come from serum-epidemiologic studies (Parsonnet, 1995). *H. pylori* is thought to be indigenous to the human population and is well adapted to the harsh conditions of the human stomach, which is colonized for the host's lifetime (Blaser, 1997). Although the principal reservoir for *H. pylori* infection appears to be humans, *H. pylori* has been isolated from non-human primates and domestic cats (Dubois et al., 1996; Handt et al., 1994). Infection is generally asymptomatic (Blaser, 1995), but may develop to a chronic gastritis (Sipponen, 1997). *H. pylori* has been recognized as a major cause of gastritis and is associated with duodenal ulcer disease, gastric ulcer disease, gastric lymphoma, and gastric cancer in humans (Konturek et al., 2006; Konturek et al., 2009; Kusters et al., 2006; Ando et al., 2006; Ito et al., 2006; Kato and Asaka, 2012). These complications of infection also display geographic preference, which may be due to variations in the strain and virulence factors of *H. pylori*

(Suzuki et al., 2012). Besides, complications such as atherosclerosis with acute heart stroke and lymphomas have been associated with *Helicobacter* infections (Kinoshita, 2007; Witkowska and Smolewski, 2013).

Helicobacter infection displays no preference for the hosts gender (Kim, 2005), but its incidence increases between with increasing age of the host (2 to 20 years) and then remain stable (Kim, 2005).

Diagnosis

The urea breath test (UBT) is a very simple, innocuous and highly accurate test strongly associated to *H. pylori* infection (Bytzer et al., 2011). UBT is particularly suitable in all clinical conditions where endoscopy is not strictly necessary, and to check the success of eradication regimens (Atherton and Spiller, 1994; Logan, 1998; Savarino et al., 1999). Another frequently used test for the diagnosis of Helicobacter infection is the rapid urease test (RUT) in gastric biopsy, which is viable in commercial rapid probes (Marshall et al., 1987; Hazell et al., 1987). The antigenic determination of *H. pylori* in feces has been approved by the US Food and Drug Administration for detection and follow-up testing (Monteiro et al., 2001). Fecal antigen detection and UBT are recommended non-invasive approaches for confirmation of infection in children especially those with less than 5 years age. Recently, more sensitive and specific molecular diagnostic tests have been developed. Strategies for polymerase chain reaction (PCR)-based detection of *H. pylori* have included multiple genetic targets with varying levels of sensitivity and diagnostic accuracy. (Lu et al., 1999; Maeda et al., 1998; Gramley et al., 1999). Detection of virulence genes has been offered the best results. However culturing *H. pylori* remains the gold standard for detection of Helicobacter (Koido et al., 2008).

Serologic testing represents a primary screening approach for evaluation of *H. pylori* status in patients not immediately requiring endoscopic studies. With respect to enzyme-linked immunoassays, serum samples yield higher sensitivity and accuracy as compared to whole blood samples (European *Helicobacter pylori* Study Group, 1997; Faigel et al., 2000).

Reservoir

Since the isolation of bacteria from the stomach, researchers have searched the source of Helicobacter, including food, water and the periodontal plaque, as a reservoir from which *H. pylori* is ingested to reach the stomach and thus colonize it.

The presence of *H. pylori* in the oral cavity is still controversial as many studies claimed *H. pylori* presences based on the UBT or immunological tests without confirmation by culture or molecular assays (Al Asqah et al., 2009; Jia et

al., 2009; Koumi et al., 2011). Definitely the only way to reliably demonstrate the presence of this bacterium is its culturing, which requires special and complicated conditions, still, successful *H. pylori* cultures obtained from oral samples of 16/20 patients have been reported (D'Alessandro and Seri, 1992).

Variations in the detection of *H. pylori* by molecular techniques can be explained by differences in: 1) sampling sites (saliva, periodontal pockets, dental plaque) (Fritscher et al., 2004; Liu et al., 2008; Medina et al., (2010), Tsami et al., 2011); 2) sample handling (DNA extraction from isolation sites directly or after culturing) (Anand et al., 2014); 3) primers and geographical distribution of strains (Göttke et al., 2000), and 4) oral health status of the patient (healthy, multiple cavities, mouth ulcers, periodontal disease) (Brown, 2000). Table 1 provides a summary of results of molecular detection from oral samples from adults.

On the other hand, Table 2 summarizes the conditions related with negative results of molecular detection. The success rate in isolating *H. pylori* from the dental plaque of infected subjects varies between 0 and 88% (Pustorino et al., 1996; Pytko-Polonczyk et al., 1996; Majmudar et al., 1990; Desai et al., 1991; Nguyen et al., 1993; Bernander et al., 1993; Bickley et al., 1993; Asikainen et al., 1994; Hardo et al., 1995). A recent systemic review of literatures seems to indicate that dental plaque may be a potential reservoir for *H. pylori* according to recent systematic reviews (Anand et al., 2014).

Reservoir in children

Once it was accepted that the oral cavity could serve as a reservoir for *H. Pylori*, the question arise when, during human life, the oral cavity becomes colonized. Studies in Mongolian gerbils, has demonstrated that vertical transmission occurs in the first 4 months of life (Oshio et al., 2009) while Lee and et al. (2006) could not demonstrate the vertical transmission from mother to newborns in the same murine model.

Studies in newborn and mothers from maternal child care hospital in Italy demonstrated that 34.8% of the mothers and 2.9% of the newborns have stool antigen test (SAT) positive to *H. pylori* infection (Baldassarre et al., 2009).

However same author consider that SAT is not a good test to demonstrate the vertical transmission of *Helicobacter* (Baldassarre et al., 2008).

Another author has demonstrated by PCR that 46% of the mothers infected by *H. pylori* have related DNA strains that her children. However, the vertical transmission of these strains is not sure (Nahar et al., 2009).

Actually, the culture isolation and PCR detection has not been demonstrated in the newborn. Although, most of the studies point to maternal child transmission (Weyermann et al., 2006), its causal relation has not been demonstrated. Thus, another source of infection should be

considered, and then water, food (Vale and Vitor, 2010), animals (Brown, 2000) and siblings (Schwarz et al., 2008) were associated as sources of infection of *H. pylori*.

The main concern emerge in the possibility of dental plaque as source of infection or re-infection since primary source may be mother siblings, water, food or animals; mouth is an obligatory way to transit to the gastric cavity (Brown, 2000). *H. pylori* grows better in a micro-aerophilic environmental conditions; these are the conditions of dental plaque neighborhood (Atherton, 2006). The main hypothesis is that dental plaque is colonized in early stages of the life. Then it works as reservoir, but this hypothesis cannot be completely recognized. The main obstacles to demonstrate it, merges from studies that suggest that the dental plaque colonization is caused by gastro-esophageal reflux, and not in the reverse way.

Other obstacles arise as the detection by molecular identification suffers from the same variety of outcomes as described for adults. However, the isolation of *H. pylori* in the dental plaque of children remains as a controversial topic. There are researchers who reported isolations of *H. pylori* in dental plaque (Tsami et al., 2011; Chaudhry et al., 2011; Gill et al., 1994; Liu et al., 2008; Ou et al., 2013; Valdez-Gonzalez et al., 2014), but others have been unable to detect *H. pylori* in the oral cavity (Olivier et al., 2006; Bernander et al., 1993). The study conditions that have allowed for identification of *H. pylori* for children's oral cavities or not are summarized in Tables 3 and 4 respectively (Muñoz et al., 1999; Santamaria et al., 1999; Kignel et al., 2005).

Several explanations for discordant results are: a) inadequate and poorly designed primers for microbial detection, b) inadequate sampling from patients and sample processing, c) small patient numbers (Olivier et al., 2006), and d) intermittent or and/or scarce presence of the *H. pylori* in the oral cavity (Song et al., 2000).

In developing countries, children are infected at an early age, usually before the age of two. The suggested routes of transmission are fecal-oral, oral-oral, gastric-oral (Sahay and Axon, 1996; Tursi et al., 1997); all related to poor hygienic conditions. Also vertical transmission, from mothers to baby, can happen, as well as horizontal transmission of microorganism from parents or other caregivers to children (Kitagawa et al., 2001).

The concomitant presence of gastro-esophageal reflux and *H. pylori* detection in dental plaque suggests transmission of the bacteria from the stomach to the mouth and not in the other way and arguments against the hypothesis that the dental plaque may serve as a reservoir for gastric colonization (Emiroglu et al., 2010).

Findings of *H. pylori* in children with gastritis and gastrointestinal symptoms are common (Ogunbodede et al., 2002; Medina et al., 2010). Furthermore, *H. pylori* has been detected in the dental plaque of otherwise healthy adults (Tsami et al., 2011).

Finally the virulence expression factors of *H. Pylori* in

Table 1. Authors who has reported positive isolation of *H. pylori* in adults.

Author	Patients	Isolation (%)	Method
Majmudar et al. (1990)	40	100	CLOtest, culture and smear
Desai et al. (1991)	43	98	CLOtest
D'Alessandro et al. (1992)	20	80	Culture
		100	Urease
Malaty et al. (1992)	239	24	IgG antibodies
Nguyen et al. (1993)	25	38.8	RT-PCR immunofluorescence
Mapstone et al. (1993)	30	5-17	PCR
Song et al. (1994)	40		Rapid urease test, anti-Hp fluorescein-labelled antibody staining, bacterial culture and electronic microscopy.
		64	Urease test
Cellini et al. (1995)	31	3.2	Culture
Zhou and Yang (1995)	3519	61.2	PCR
Yang (1993)	29	72.4	PCR
		54	PCR
Herdo et al. (1995)	62	8	Culture
Luzza et al. (1995)	152	86	IgG antibodies
Wallfors et al. (1995)	110	48	PCR
Cammarota et al. (1996)	31	3.2	PCR
Pustorino et al. (1996)	63	6	Culture
Peach et al. (1997)	217	30.6	IgG antibodies
Contractor et al. (1998)	100	81	Rapid urease test
		13	Rapid urease test
Oshowo et al. (1998)	208	7	PCR
		1	Culture
Amendula et al. (1998)	20	5	Culture, PCR
Mattama et al. (1998)	62	1.6	Culture
Kamat et al. (1998)	248	4	PCR
Riggio et al. (1999)	73	33	PCR
Song et al. (1999)	40	27-100	PCR
Dore et al. (1999)	24	40.9	PCR
Huw et al. (1999)	13	84.6	PCR
Butt et al. (1999)	173	100	CLOtest
Miyabayashi et al. (2000)	47	25.5	PCR
Song et al. (2000)	42	97	PCR
Kim et al. (2001)	46	6.9-28.6	PCR
Younj et al. (2001)	5	100	Electronic microscopy
Avcu et al. (2001)	108	28.5-100	Camphylobacter-like organism test gels
Honda et al. (2001)	60	42-70	IgG ELISA
Kitagawa et al. (2001)	1588	29.2	IgG antibodies and PCR
Goosem et al. (2002)	58	3	PCR
Al-Refai et al. (2002)	135	89	Urease
	116	42.3	
Mazuda et al. (2002)	116	40	IgG antibodies
Ozdemir et al. (2001)	81	79	Urease
		100	CLOtest
Butt et al. (2002)	78	88	Citology
Huw et al. (2002)	32	84	PCR
Berroteran et al. (2002)	32	37.5	PCR
Suk et al. (2002)	65	43	PCR

Table 1. Contd.

Umeda (2003)	57	35.1	PCR
Gürbüz et al. (2003)	75	90	CLOtest
Ogunbodede et al. (2002)	66	69.7	Culture and biopsy
Siddig et al. (2004)	52	92.3	Urease test
Al-Hawajri et al. (2004)	24	50	PCR
Cześniakiewicz et al. (2004)	100	48.3	Culture
Kignel et al. (2005)	49	2	PCR
Anand et al. (2006)	134	71-89	Rapid urease test and serology
Gebara et al. (2006)	30	46	PCR
Chitsazi et al. (2006)	88	34	Rapid urease test
De Souza et al. (2006)	97	99.3	Rapid urease test
Loster et al. (2006)	40	48	Culture and PCR
Chumpitaz et al. (2006)	115	3.5	Culture
Teoman et al. (2007)	67	28.3	PCR
Liu et al. (2008)	126	55	PCR
Bürgers et al. (2008)	94	17	PCR
Sudhakar et al. (2008)	15	11.9	Culture and RUT
Liu et al. (2009)	443	59.4	PCR
Al Asqah et al. (2009)	101	65	Rapid urease test
Silva et al. (2009)	62	36.6	PCR
Jia et al. (2009)	148	19.1	Rapid urease test
Medina et al. (2010)	98	18	PCR
Eskandari et al. (2010)	67	5.97	PCR
Leszczyńska et al. (2009)	164	81.2	Immunoassay
Trevizani et al. (2010)	78	47.4	PCR
Chaudhry et al. (2011)	150	37.5	PCR
Assumpção et al. (2010)	71	89	PCR
Fernández et al. (2011)	200	17	PCR
Silva et al. (2010) ^a	30	20	PCR
Silva et al. (2010) ^b	115	25	PCR
Momtaz et al. (2010)	250	14.4	PCR
Koumi et al. (2011)	56	41.5	Rapid urease test
Diouf et al. (2011)	109	14.7	PCR
Momtaz et al. (2012)	300	77.6	PCR
Agarwal et al. (2012)	30	60	PCR and culture
Liu et al. (2013)	574	68.2	

dental plaque suggest that the bacteria express active virulence factors while growing in the dental plaque. This finding plus major expression of factors and major bacterial counts in the periodontal disease suggest that dental plaque works not only as reservoir by contamination but it really infect and cause damage in the periodontal tissue (Tsami et al., 2011).

There are studies that have shown that strains that are present in the dental plaque and in the stomach are different. In this way, the controversy continue because enough information does not exist that demonstrate transmission from the mouth to the chamber gastric or

chamber gastric-dental plaque (Cai et al., 2014).

Other important issue emerges from the fact that *H. pylori* isolation in the most studies is realized by PCR were culture is the gold standard for the diagnosis.

PERSPECTIVE

Recent literature seems to favor the view that the dental plaque may serve as a reservoir for *H. pylori*, both in healthy adults and patients suffering from oral disease, especially periodontal disease (Anand, 2014).

Table 2. Authors who has been reported negative isolation of *H. pylori* in adults.

Author	Patients	Method
Dalen et al. (1993)	94	Culture
Bickley et al. (1993)	15	Culture
Von Recklinghausen et al. (1994)	49	Culture
Asikainen et al. (1994)	336	PCR
Luman et al. (1996)	1020	Culture
Cheng et al. (1996)	244	Culture
Savoldi et al. (1998)	80	Immunoperoxidase test
Muñoz et al. (1999)	53	PCR and culture
Birek et al. (1999)		PCR
Sahin et al. (2001)	23	PCR-RFLP
Olivier et al. (2006)	79	Histology and PCR
Silva et al. (2009)	62	PCR

Table 3. Authors who has been reported positive isolation of *H. pylori* in children.

Author	Patients	Isolation (%)	Method
Gill et al. (1994)	22	82	Rapid urease test
Muñoz et al. (1999)	53	84.3	PCR and culture
Qureshi et al. (1999)	100	28.3-40	IgG antibodies
Song et al. (2000)	6	100	PCR
Patty et al. (2002)	140	7.8	PCR
Allaker et al. (2002)	15	68	PCR
	22	0	Culture
Ogunbodede et al. (2002)	12	69	Culture and histology
Fritscher et al. (2004)	105	5.7	PCR
Liu et al. (2008)	240	51	PCR
Medina et al. (2010)	98	18	PCR
Wichelhaus et al. (2011)	11	82	PCR
Tsami et al. (2011)	35	42.8	PCR
Hirsch et al. (2012)	3	66	PCR
Ou et al. (2013)	138	21.7	PCR

The identification of *H. pylori* by culturing or PCR was quite consistent. The design of a variety primers and probes enables to detect several strains types according to their geographical distribution and even though they are present in small quantities (Diouf et al., 2011; Song et al., 2000). The successful identification of *H. pylori* in the oral cavity is mostly achieved from dental plaque samples, and seems to be more difficult from saliva samples (Song et al., 2000).

The microaerophilic conditions of the periodontal pockets appear to favor the growth of bacteria, while saliva may serve as a transient vehicle. In adult patients, the flaws in the isolation may be related to the sample site; as we have already mentioned saliva samples may

be inadequate (Madinier et al., 1997).

Appropriated culture conditions are essential for *in vitro* growth of the bacteria. Failure to culture bacteria may be due to lack of experience in handling these bacteria, such as small variations in the culture medium, technique or incubation conditions (Ndip et al., 2003). Similarly, the failure to detect *H. pylori* by PCR may be due to methodological flaws from the site of the fetched sample, the sample size, the primers used, the reagents used and failures in amplification protocols (Al Sayed et al., 2014). The isolation of *H. pylori* from children is not exempted from the problems associated with isolation in adults.

The concomitant presence of gastro-esophageal reflux and *H. pylori* identification in the oral cavity is an

Table 4. Authors who has been reported negative isolation of *H. pylori* in children.

Author	Patients	Method
Santamaría et al. (1999)	53	PCR
Oliver et al. (2005)	79	PCR and culture
Song et al. (2000)	6	PCR
Allaker et al. (2002)	22	Culture
Hirsch et al. (2012)	3	Culture

argument against the hypothesis that the dental plaque serves a reservoir. Indeed, the presence of *H. pylori* in the periodontal pockets may be a contamination of the normal oral microflora by gastric reflux (Kurtaran et al., 2008).

It is important to determine the infection moment as well as to establish the route of transmission. Another problem is to demonstrate the presence of *H. pylori* in Edendule adult patients (Cheng et al., 1996), but it does not happen in kids (Alarcón et al., 2013; Mourad-Baars et al., 2010).

In conclusion, although *H. pylori* has been identified in the oral cavity of children, additional studies are needed to support the hypothesis that the dental plaque serves as a reservoir of *H. pylori* in children.

REFERENCES

- Agarwal S, Jithendra KD (2012). Presence of *Helicobacter pylori* in subgingival plaque of periodontitis patients with and without dyspepsia, detected by polymerase chain reaction and culture. *J. Indian Soc. Periodontol.* 16:398-403.
- Al Asqah M, Al Hamoudi N, Anil S, Al Jebreen A, Al-Hamoudi WK (2009). Is the presence of *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque of patients with chronic periodontitis a risk factor for gastric infection? *Can. J. Gastroenterol.* 23:177-9.
- Al Sayed A, Anand PS, Kamath KP, Patil S, Preethanath RS, Anil S (2014). Oral Cavity as an Extragastric Reservoir of *Helicobacter pylori*. *ISRN Gastroenterol.* 2014:261369.
- Alarcón T, José Martínez-Gómez M, Urruzuno P (2013). *Helicobacter pylori* in pediatrics. *Helicobacter.* 18 Suppl.1:52-7.
- Al-Hawajri AA, Keret D, Simhon A, Zlotkin A, Fishman Y, Bercovier H, Rahav G (2004). *Helicobacter pylori* DNA in dental plaques, gastroscopy, and dental devices. *Dig. Dis. Sci.* 49:1091-4.
- Allaker RP, Young KA, Hardie JM, Domizio P, Meadows NJ (2002). Prevalence of *Helicobacter pylori* at oral and gastrointestinal sites in children: evidence for possible oral-to-oral transmission. *J. Med. Microbiol.* 51:312-7.
- Al-Refai AN, Fathalla SE, Nagamani R, Al-Momen S (2002). Incidence of *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque of Saudi gastritis patients. *J. Family Community Med.* 9: 27-36.
- Améndola R, Roldán CD, Morgade L, Solagna A, Lineado A, Musi AO, Valero J, et al (1998). Is dental plaque a normal *Helicobacter pylori* reservoir? *Acta Gastroenterol Latinoam.* 28: 199-201.
- Anand PS, Kamath KP, Anil S. (2014) Role of dental plaque, saliva and periodontal disease in *Helicobacter pylori* infection. *World J. Gastroenterol.* 20:5639-5653.
- Ando T, Goto Y, Maeda O, Watanabe O, Ishiguro K, Goto H. (2006). Causal role of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in gastric cancer. *World J Gastroenterol.* 12:181-6.
- Asikainen S, Chen C, Slots J. (1994). Absence of *Helicobacter pylori* in subgingival samples determined by polymerase chain reaction. *Oral Microbiol. Immunol.* 9:318-20.
- Assumpção MB, Martins LC, Melo Barbosa HP, Barile KA, de Almeida SS, Assumpção PP, Corvelo TC (2010). *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque and stomach of patients from Northern Brazil. *World J. Gastroenterol.* 16:3033-3039.
- Atherton JC (2006). The pathogenesis of *Helicobacter pylori*-induced gastro-duodenal diseases. *Annu Rev Pathol Mech Dis.* 1: 63–96.
- Atherton JC, Spiller RC (1994). The urea breath test for *Helicobacter pylori*. *Gut.* 35:723-725.
- Avcu N, Avcu F, Beyan C, Ural AU, Kaptan K, Ozyurt M, Nevruz O, Yalçın A (2001). The relationship between gastric-oral *Helicobacter pylori* and oral hygiene in patients with vitamin B12-deficiency anemia. *Oral Surg Oral Med. Oral Pathol. Oral Radiol. Endod.* 92:166-169.
- Baldassarre ME, Monno R, Laforgia N, Fumarola L, Fanelli M, Sgobba C, Hassan C, Panella C, Ierardi E (2008). *Helicobacter pylori* detection by stool antigen test in the perinatal period: an inadequate approach to establish maternal transmission. *J. Pediatr. Gastroenterol. Nutr.* 47:673-674.
- Baldassarre ME, Monno R, Laforgia N, Fumarola L, Fanelli M, Sgobba C, Hassan C, Panella C, Ierardi E (2009). The source of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in the neonatal period. *J. Perinat. Med.* 37:288-92.
- Bernander S, Dalén J, Gästrin B, Hedenborg L, Lamke LO, Ohm R (1993). Absence of *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaques in *Helicobacter pylori* positive dyspeptic patients. *Eur. J. Clin. Microbiol. Infect. Dis.* 12:282-5.
- Berroteran A, Perrone M, Correnti M, Cavazza ME, Tombazzi C, Goncalvez R, Lecuna V (2002). Detection of *Helicobacter pylori* DNA in the oral cavity and gastroduodenal system of a Venezuelan population. *J. Med. Microbiol.* 51:764-770.
- Bickley J, Owen RJ, Fraser AG, Pounder RE (1993). Evaluation of the polymerase chain reaction for detecting the urease C gene of *Helicobacter pylori* in gastric biopsy samples and dental plaque. *J. Med. Microbiol.* 39:338-44.
- Birek C, Grandhi R, McNeill K, Singer D, Ficarra G, Bowden G (1999). Detection of *Helicobacter pylori* in oral aphthous ulcers. *J. Oral Pathol. Med.* 28:197-203.
- Blaser MJ (1995). The role of *Helicobacter pylori* in gastritis and its progression to peptic ulcer disease. *Aliment Pharmacol. Ther.* 9 Suppl.1 1:27-30.
- Blaser MJ (1997). Ecology of *Helicobacter pylori* in the human stomach. *J. Clin. Invest.* 100:759-62.
- Brown LM. (2000). *Helicobacter pylori*: epidemiology and routes of transmission. *Epidemiol. Rev.* 22:283-97.
- Bürgers R, Schneider-Brachert W, Reischl U, Behr A, Hiller KA, Lehn N, Schmalz G, Ruhl S (2008). *Helicobacter pylori* in human oral cavity and stomach. *Eur J Oral Sci.* 116:297-304.
- Butt AK, Khan AA, Bedi R (1999). *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque of Pakistanis. *J. Int. Acad. Periodontol.* 1:78-82.
- Butt AK, Khan AA, Khan AA, Izhar M, Alam A, Shah SW, Shafiqat F (2002). Correlation of *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque and gastric mucosa of dyspeptic patients. *J. Pak. Med. Assoc.* 52:196-200.
- Bytzer P, Dahlerup JF, Eriksen JR, Jarbøl DE, Rosenstock S, Wildt S;

- Danish Society for Gastroenterology (2011). Diagnosis and treatment of *Helicobacter pylori* infection. *Med. Bull.* 58:C4271.
- Cai H, Li W, Shu X, Peng K, Zhang Y, Jiang M (2014). Genetic variation of *Helicobacter pylori* in the oral cavity and stomach detected using thymine adenine cloning in children with chronic gastritis. *Pediatr. Infect. Dis. J.* 33:e1-6.
- Cammarota G, Tursi A, Montalto M, Papa A, Veneto G, Bernardi S, Boari A, Colizzi V, Fedeli G, Gasbarrini G (1996). Role of dental plaque in the transmission of *Helicobacter pylori* infection. *J. Clin. Gastroenterol.* 22:174-7.
- Cellini L, Allocati N, Piattelli A, Petrelli I, Fanci P, Dainelli B. (1995). Microbiological evidence of *Helicobacter pylori* from dental plaque in dyspeptic patients. *New Microbiol.* 18:187-192.
- Chaudhry S, Khan AA, Butt AK, Idrees M, Izhar M, Iqbal HA (2011). *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque. is it related to brushing frequency, plaque load and oral health status? *J. Coll. Physicians Surg. Pak.* 21:589-92.
- Cheng LH, Webberley M, Evans M, Hanson N, Brown R (1996). *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque and gastric mucosa. *Oral Surg. Oral Med. Oral Pathol. Oral Radiol. Endod.* 81:421-423.
- Chitsazi MT, Fattahi E, Farahani RM, Fattahi S. (2006). *Helicobacter pylori* in the dental plaque: is it of diagnostic value for gastric infection? *Med Oral Patol Oral Cir Bucal.* 11:E325-8.
- Chumpitaz Conde J, Gutiérrez Manay J, Córdova Acosta R, Sánchez Medina M, Vásquez Valverde N, Rivadeira Malaga C (2006). Isolation of *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque in patients with gastritis at "Angamos" clinic. *Rev. Gastroenterol. Peru.* 26:373-376.
- Contractor QQ, Tahir MY, Naseem S, Ahmad S (1998). *Helicobacter pylori* in the dental plaque of healthy Saudis. *Saudi J. Gastroenterol.* 4:13-16.
- Czeżnikiewicz-Guzik M, Karczewska E, Bielański W, Guzik TJ, Kapera P, Targosz A, Konturek SJ, Loster B (2004). Association of the presence of *Helicobacter pylori* in the oral cavity and in the stomach. *J. Physiol. Pharmacol.* 55:105-115.
- D'Alessandro A, Seri S. (1992). Comparison of three different methods for evaluation of *Helicobacter pylori* (H.P.) in human dental plaque. *Boll Soc Ital Biol Sper.* 68:769-773.
- Desai HG, Gill HH, Shankaran K, Mehta PR, Prabhu SR. (1991). Dental plaque: a permanent reservoir of *Helicobacter pylori*? *Scand. J. Gastroenterol.* 26:1205-1208.
- Diouf A, Seck-Diallo AM, Faye M, Benoist HM, Sembene M, Diallo PD, Martinez-Gomis J, Sixou M (2011). Prevalence of *Helicobacter pylori* detected by real-time PCR in the subgingival plaque of patients with chronic periodontitis. *Odontostomatol Trop.* 34:5-12.
- Dore MP, Bilotta M, Vaira D, Manca A, Massarelli G, Leandro G, Atzei A, Pisanu G, Graham DY, Realdi G (1999). High prevalence of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in shepherds. *Dig Dis. Sci.* 44:1161-4.
- Drasar BS, Shiner M, McLeod GM (1969). Studies on the intestinal flora. I. The bacterial flora of the gastrointestinal tract in healthy and achlorhydric persons. *Gastroenterology.* 56:71-79.
- Dubois A, Berg DE, Incecik ET, Fiala N, Heman-Ackah LM, Perez-Perez GI, Blaser MJ (1996). Transient and persistent experimental infection of nonhuman primates with *Helicobacter pylori*: implications for human disease. *Infect. Immun.* 64:2885-91.
- Dunne C, Dolan B, Clyne M (2014). Factors that mediate colonization of the human stomach by *Helicobacter pylori*. *World J. Gastroenterol.* 20:5610-5624.
- Emiroglu HH, Sokucu S, Suoglu OD, Gulluoglu M, Gokce S (2010). Is there a relationship between *Helicobacter pylori* infection and erosive reflux disease in children? *Acta Paediatr.* 99:121-125.
- Eskandari A, Mahmoudpour A, Abolfazli N, Lafzi A (2010). Detection of *Helicobacter pylori* using PCR in dental plaque of patients with and without gastritis. *Med. Oral. Patol. Oral. Cir. Bucal.* 15: e28-31.
- European *Helicobacter pylori* Study Group (1997). Current European concepts in the management of *Helicobacter pylori* infection: the Maastricht Consensus Report. *Gut.* 41: 8-13.
- Faigel DO, Magaret N, Corless C, Lieberman DA, Fennerty MB (2000). Evaluation of rapid antibody tests for the diagnosis of *Helicobacter pylori* infection. *Am. J. Gastroenterol.* 95:72-77.
- Fritscher AM, Cherubini K, Chies J, Dias AC (2004). Association between *Helicobacter pylori* and recurrent aphthous stomatitis in children and adolescents. *J. Oral Pathol. Med.* 33:129-32.
- Gebara EC, Faria CM, Pannuti C, Chehter L, Mayer MP, Lima LA. (2006). Persistence of *Helicobacter pylori* in the oral cavity after systemic eradication therapy. *J. Clin. Periodontol.* 33:329-33.
- Gill HH, Shankaran K, Desai HG (1994). *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque of children and their family members. *J Assoc Physicians India.* 42:719:721.
- Goosen C, Theron J, Ntsala M, Maree FF, Olckers A, Botha SJ, Lastovica AJ, van der Merwe SW (2002). Evaluation of a novel heminested PCR assay based on the phosphoglucosamine mutase gene for detection of *Helicobacter pylori* in saliva and dental plaque. *J. Clin. Microbiol.* 40:205-209.
- Göttke MU, Fallone CA, Barkun AN, Vogt K, Loo V, Trautmann M, Tong JZ, Nguyen TN, Fainsilber T, Hahn HH, Körber J, Lowe A, Beech RN. (2000). Genetic variability determinants of *Helicobacter pylori*: influence of clinical background and geographic origin of isolates. *J. Infect. Dis.* 181:1674-1681.
- Gramley WA, Asghar A, Frierson HF Jr, (1999). Detection on *Helicobacter pylori* DNA in fecal samples from infected individuals. *J. Clin. Microbiol.* 37:2236-2240.
- Gürbüz AK, Ozel AM, Yazgan Y, Günay A, Polat T (2003). Does eradication of *Helicobacter pylori* reduce hypergastrinaemia during long term therapy with proton pump inhibitors? *East Afr. Med. J.* 80:150-153.
- Handt LK, Fox JG, Dewhirst FE, Fraser GJ, Paster BJ, Yan LL, Rozmiarek H, Rufo R, Stalis IH (1994). *Helicobacter pylori* isolated from the Domestic cat: public health implications. *Infect. Immun.* 62:2367-74.
- Hardo PG, Tugnait A, Hassan F, Lynch DA, West AP, Mapstone NP, Quirke P, Chalmers DM, Kowolik MJ, Axon AT (1995). *Helicobacter pylori* infection and dental care. *Gut.* 37:44-6.
- Hazell SL, Borody TJ, Gal A (1987). *Campylobacter pyloridis* gastritis, I: detection of urease as a marker of bacterial colonization and gastritis. *Am. J. Gastroenterol.* 82:292-296.
- Hirsch C, Tegtmeyer N, Rohde M, Rowland M, Oyarzabal OA, Backert S (2012). Live *Helicobacter pylori* in the root canal of endodontic-infected deciduous teeth. *J. Gastroenterol.* 47:936-940.
- Honda K, Ohkusa T, Takashimizu I, Watanabe M, Amagasa M (2001). High risk of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in young Japanese dentists. *J Gastroenterol Hepatol.* 16:862-865.
- Ito M, Tanaka S, Kamada T, Haruma K, Chayama K (2006). Causal role of *Helicobacter pylori* infection and eradication therapy in gastric carcinogenesis. *World J. Gastroenterol.* 12:10-6.
- Jelinski MD, Ribble CS, Chirino-Trejo M, Clark EG, Janzen ED (1995). The relationship between the presence of *Helicobacter pylori*, *Clostridium perfringens* type A, *Campylobacter* spp, or fungi and fatal abomasal ulcers in unweaned beef calves. *Can. Vet. J.* 36:379-382.
- Jia CL, Jiang GS, Li CH, Li CR. (2009). Effect of dental plaque control on infection of *Helicobacter pylori* in gastric mucosa. *J Periodontol.* 80:1606-1609.
- Kamat AH, Mehta PR, Natu AA, Phadke AY, Vora IM, Desai PD, Koppikar GV (1998). Dental plaque: an unlikely reservoir of *Helicobacter pylori*. *Indian J Gastroenterol.* 17:138-140.
- Kato M, Asaka M (2012). Recent development of gastric cancer prevention. *Jpn J. Clin. Oncol.* 42:987-94.
- Kignel S, de Almeida Pina F, André EA, Alves Mayer MP, Birman EG (2005). Occurrence of *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque and saliva of dyspeptic patients. *Oral Dis.* 11:17-21.
- Kim N (2005). Epidemiology and transmission route of *Helicobacter pylori* infection. *Korean J. Gastroenterol.* 46:153-8.
- Kinoshita Y (2007). Lifestyle-related diseases and *Helicobacter pylori* infection. *Intern Med.* 46:105-106.
- Kitagawa M, Natori M, Katoh M, Sugimoto K, Omi H, Akiyama Y, Sago H (2001). Maternal transmission of *Helicobacter pylori* in the perinatal period. *J Obstet Gynaecol Res.* 27: 225-30.
- Koido S, Odahara S, Mitsunaga M, Aizawa M, Itoh S, Uchiyama K, Komita H, Satoh K, Kuniyasu Y, Yamane T, Ohkusa T (2008). Diagnosis of *Helicobacter pylori* infection: comparison with gold standard. *Rinsho Byori.* 56:1007-13.

- Konturek PC, Konturek SJ, Brzozowski T (2009). Helicobacter pylori infection in gastric cancerogenesis. *J. Physiol. Pharmacol.* 60:3-21.
- Konturek SJ, Konturek PC, Konturek JW, Plonka M, Czesnikiewicz-Guzik M, Brzozowski T, Bielanski W (2006). *Helicobacter pylori* and its involvement in gastritis and peptic ulcer formation. *J. Physiol. Pharmacol.* 57 Suppl. 3:29-50.
- Koumi A, Filippidis T, Leontara V, Makri L, Panos MZ (2011). Detection of Helicobacter pylori: A faster urease test can save resources. *World J Gastroenterol.* 17:349-53.
- Kurtaran H, Uyar ME, Kasapoglu B, Turkay C, Yilmaz T, Akcay A, Kanbay M (2008). Role of *Helicobacter pylori* in pathogenesis of upper respiratory system diseases. *J. Natl. Med. Assoc.* 100:1224-30.
- Kusters JG, van Vliet AH, Kuipers EJ (2006). Pathogenesis of *Helicobacter pylori* infection. *Clin. Microbiol. Rev.* 19:449-490.
- Lee JU, Jung K, Kim O. (2006) Absence of vertical transmission of Helicobacter pylori in an experimental murine model. *J. Vet. Sci.* 7:225-8.
- Leszczyńska K, Namiot Z, Leszczyńska JK, Jakoniuk P, Kemona A. (2009) Application of immunoassay for detection of Helicobacter pylori antigens in the dental plaque. *Adv. Med. Sci.* 54: 194-8.
- Liu P, Yue J, Han S, Deng T, Fu C, Zhu G, et al (2013). A cross-sectional survey of dental caries, oral hygiene, and Helicobacter pylori infection in adults. *Asia Pac J. Public Health.* 25:49S-56S.
- Liu Y, Lin H, Bai Y, Qin X, Zheng X, Sun Y, et al. (2008). Study on the relationship between Helicobacter pylori in the dental plaque and the occurrence of dental caries or oral hygiene index. *Helicobacter.* 13: 256-60.
- Liu Y, Yue H, Li A, Wang J, Jiang B, Zhang Y, et al (2009) An epidemiologic study on the correlation between oral Helicobacter pylori and gastric H. pylori. *Curr. Microbiol.* 58:449-53.
- Logan RP. (1998). Urea breath tests in the management of Helicobacter pylori infection. *Gut.* 43 Suppl 1: S47-50.
- Loster BW, Majewski SW, Cześniakiewicz-Guzik M, Bielanski W, Pierzchalski P, Konturek SJ. (2006) The relationship between the presence of Helicobacter pylori in the oral cavity and gastric in the stomach. *J. Physiol. Pharmacol.* 57: 91-100.
- Lu JJ, Perng CL, Shyu RY, Chen CH, Lou Q, Chong SK, Lee CH (1999). Comparison of five PCR methods for detection of Helicobacter pylori DNA in gastric tissues. *J. Clin. Microbiol.* 37:772-774.
- Luman W, Alkout AM, Blackwell CC, Weir DM, Plamer KR. (1996). Helicobacter pylori in the mouth-negative isolation from dental plaque and saliva. *Eur. J. Gastroenterol. Hepatol.* 8:11-14.
- Luzza F, Imeneo M, Maletta M, Mantelli I, Tancre D, Merando G, Biancone L, Pallone F (1996). Helicobacter pylori-specific IgG in chronic haemodialysis patients: relationship of hypergastrinaemia to positive serology. *Nephrol. Dial Transplant.* 11: 120-124.
- Macy JM, Yu I, Caldwell C, Hungate RE (1978). Reliable sampling method for analysis of the ecology of the human alimentary tract. *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.* 35: 113-20.
- Madinier IM, Fosse TM, Monteil RA (1997). Oral carriage of Helicobacter pylori: a review. *J. Periodontol.* 68:2-6.
- Maeda S, Yoshida H, Ogura K, Kanai F, Shiratori Y, Omata M (1998). Helicobacter pylori specific nested PCR assay for the detection of 23S rRNA mutations associated with clarithromycin resistance. *Gut.* 43:317- 321.
- Majmudar P, Shah SM, Dhunjibhoy KR, Desai HG (1990). Isolation of Helicobacter pylori from dental plaques in healthy volunteers. *Indian J. Gastroenterol.* 9: 271-2.
- Malaty HM, Evans DJ Jr, Abramovitch K, Evans DG, Graham DY (1992). Helicobacter pylori infection in dental workers: a seroepidemiology study. *Am. J. Gastroenterol.* 87: 1728-1731.
- Mapstone NP, Lynch DA, Lewis FA, Axon AT, Tompkins DS, Dixon MF, Quirke P (1993). Identification of Helicobacter pylori DNA in the mouths and stomachs of patients with gastritis using PCR. *J. Clin. Pathol.* 46:540-543.
- Marshall BJ, Warren JR, Francis GJ, Langton SR, Goodwin CS, Blynco ED. (1987). Rapid urease test in the management of *Campylobacter pylori* associated gastritis. *Am. J. Gastroenterol.* 82: 200-210.
- Marshall BJ, Warren JR. (1984). Unidentified curved bacilli in the stomach of patients with gastritis and peptic ulceration. *Lancet.* 1:1311-1315.
- Mattana CM, Vega AE, Flores G, de Domeniconi AG, de Centorbi ON. (1998). Isolation of Helicobacter pylori from dental plaque. *Rev Argent Microbiol.* 30: 93-95
- Medina ML, Medina MG, Martín GT, Picón SO, Bancalari A, Merino LA (2010). Molecular detection of Helicobacter pylori in oral samples from patients suffering digestive pathologies. *Med Oral Patol. Oral Cir. Bucal.* 15:e38-42.
- Miyabayashi H, Furihata K, Shimizu T, Ueno I, Akamatsu T (2000). Influence of oral Helicobacter pylori on the success of eradication therapy against gastric Helicobacter pylori. *Helicobacter* 5:30-37.
- Momtaz H, Souod N, Dabiri H. (2010) Comparison of the virulence factors of Helicobacter pylori isolated in stomach and saliva in Iran. *Am. J. Med. Sci.* 340:345-9.
- Momtaz H, Souod N, Dabiri H, Sarshar M (2012). Study of Helicobacter pylori genotype status in saliva, dental plaques, stool and gastric biopsy samples. *World J. Gastroenterol.* 18: 2105-2111.
- Monteiro L, de Mascarel A, Sarrasqueta AM, Bergey B, Barberis C, Talby P, Roux D, Shouler L, Goldfain D, Lamouliatte H, Mégraud F (2001). Diagnosis of Helicobacter pylori infection: noninvasive methods compared to invasive methods and evaluation of two new tests. *Am. J. Gastroenterol.* 96:353-358.
- Mourad-Baars P, Hussey S, Jones NL (2010). *Helicobacter pylori* infection and childhood. *Helicobacter.* 15 Suppl 1: 53-9.
- Muñoz C, Jané M, González-Cuevas A, Juncosa T, Gené A, Varea V, Latorre C (1999). [Evaluation of a simple rapid polymerase chain reaction (PCR) technique for the diagnosis of Helicobacter pylori infection in childhood]. *Enferm Infecc Microbiol Clin.* 17:119-25.
- Nahar S, Kibria KM, Hossain ME, Sultana J, Sarker SA, Engstrand L, Bardhan PK, Rahman M, Endtz HP (2009). Evidence of intra-familial transmission of Helicobacter pylori by PCR-based RAPD fingerprinting in Bangladesh. *Eur. J. Clin. Microbiol. Infect. Dis.* 28: 767-73.
- Ndip RN, MacKay WG, Farthing MJ, Weaver LT (2003). Culturing *Helicobacter pylori* from clinical specimens: review of microbiologic methods. *J Pediatr Gastroenterol. Nutr.* 36:616-22.
- Nguyen AM, Engstrand L, Genta RM, Graham DY, el-Zaatari FA (1993). Detection of Helicobacter pylori in dental plaque by reverse transcription-polymerase chain reaction. *J. Clin. Microbiol.* 31:783-7.
- Ogunbodede EO, Lawal OO, Lamikanra A, Okeke IN, Rotimi O, Rasheed AA (2002). Helicobacter pylori in the dental plaque and gastric mucosa of dyspeptic Nigerian patients. *Trop. Gastroenterol.* 23:127-33.
- Olivier BJ, Bond RP, van Zyl WB, Delport M, Slavik T, Ziady C, sive Droste JST, Lastovica A, van der Merwe SW (2006). Absence of Helicobacter pylori within the oral cavities of members of a healthy South African community. *J Clin Microbiol.* 44: 635-636.
- Oshio I, Osaki T, Hanawa T, Yonezawa H, Zaman C, Kurata S, Vertical KS (2009). Helicobacter pylori transmission from Mongolian gerbil mothers to pups. *J. Med. Microbiol.* 58:656-662.
- Oshowo A, Gillam D, Botha A, Tunio M, Holton J, Boulos P, Hobsley M (1998). Helicobacter pylori: the mouth, stomach, and gut axis. *Ann Periodontol.* 3(1):276-80.
- Oth L, Wilson M, Fernández H, Oth C, Toledo C, Cárcamo V, Rivera P, Ruiz L (2011). Isolation of Helicobacter pylori in gastric mucosa and susceptibility to five antimicrobial drugs in Southern Chile. *Braz J Microbiol.* 42:442-447.
- Ou Z, Xiong L, Li D-Y, Geng L, Li L, Chen P, Yang M, Zeng Yo, Zhou Z, Xia H, Gong S (2013). Evaluation of a new fluorescence quantitative PCR test for diagnosing Helicobacter pylori infection in children. *BMC Gastroenterol.* 13:7.
- Owen RJ (1998). Helicobacter--species classification and identification. *Br. Med. Bull.* 54:17-30.
- Ozdemir A, Mas MR, Sahin S, Sağlamkaya U, Ateşkan U (2001). Detection of Helicobacter pylori colonization in dental plaques and tongue scrapings of patients with chronic gastritis. *Quintessence Int.*

- 32: 131-134.
- Parsonnet J (1995). The incidence of *Helicobacter pylori* infection. *Aliment Pharmacol. Ther.* 9 (Suppl 2):45-51.
- Peach HG, Pearce DC, Farish SJ. (1997) *Helicobacter pylori* infection in an Australian regional city: prevalence and risk factors. *Med. J. Aust.* 167:310-3.
- Pounder RE, Ng D (1995). The prevalence of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in different countries. *Aliment Pharmacol Ther.* 9 (Suppl 2): 33-39.
- Pustorino R, Nicosia R, D'Ambra G, Di Paola M, Brugnoletti O, Grippaudo G, Paparo BS (1996). The mouth- stomach crossing of *Helicobacter pylori*. *Riv. Eur. Sci. Med. Farmacol.* 18:183-186.
- Pytko-Polonczyk J, Konturek SJ, Karczewska E, Bielański W, Kaczmarczyk-Stachowska A (1996). Oral cavity as permanent reservoir of *Helicobacter pylori* and potential source of reinfection. *J Physiol Pharmacol* 47:121-129.
- Qureshi H, Hafiz S, Medhi I (1999). H. pylori IgG antibodies in children. *J. Pak. Med. Assoc.* 49:143-44.
- Riggio MP, Lennon A (1999). Identification by PCR of *Helicobacter pylori* in subgingival plaque of adult periodontitis patients. *J. Med. Microbiol.* 48:317-22.
- Sahay P, Axon AT (1996). Reservoirs of *Helicobacter pylori* and modes of transmission. *Helicobacter.* 1:175-182.
- Sahin FI, Tinaz AC, Simsek IS, Menevşe S, Görgül A (2001). Detection of *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque and gastric biopsy samples of Turkish patients by PCR-RFLP. *Acta Gastroenterol Belg.* 64:150-2.
- Santamaría MJ, Varea Calderón V, Muñoz Almagro MC (1999). Dental plaque in *Helicobacter pylori* infection. *An. Esp. Pediatr.* 50:244-246.
- Savarino V, Vigneri S, Celle G (1999). The 13C urea breath test in the diagnosis of *Helicobacter pylori* infection. *Gut* 45 (Suppl. 1):18-22.
- Savoldi E, Marinone MG, Negrini R, Facchinetti D, Lanzini A, Sapelli PL (1998). Absence of *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque determined by immunoperoxidase. *Helicobacter* 3:283-7.
- Schwarz S, Morelli G, Kusecek B, Manica A, Balloux F, Owen RJ, Graham DY, van der Merwe S, Achtman M, Suerbaum S (2008). Horizontal versus familial transmission of *Helicobacter pylori*. *PLoS Pathog.* 4:e1000180.
- Siddiq M, Haseeb-ur-Rehman, Mahmood A (2004). Evidence of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in dental plaque and gastric mucosa. *J. Coll. Physicians. Surg. Pak.* 14:205-7.
- Silva DG, Stevens RH, Macedo JM, Albano RM, Falabella ME, Fischer RG, et al (2010). Presence of *Helicobacter pylori* in supragingival dental plaque of individuals with periodontal disease and upper gastric diseases. *Arch. Oral Biol.* 55:896-901.
- Silva DG, Stevens RH, Macedo JM, Albano RM, Falabella ME, Veerman EC, Tinoco EM (2009). Detection of cytotoxin genotypes of *Helicobacter pylori* in stomach, saliva and dental plaque. *Arch Oral Biol.* 54:684-688.
- Silva DG, Tinoco EM, Rocha GA, Rocha AM, Guerra JB, Saraiva IE, Queiroz DM (2010). *Helicobacter pylori* transiently in the mouth may participate in the transmission of infection. *Mem Inst Oswaldo Cruz.* 105: 657-660.
- Sipponen P (1997). *Helicobacter pylori* gastritis-epidemiology. *J. Gastroenterol.* 32:273-7.
- Song Q, Haller B, Schmid RM, Adler G, Bode G (1999). *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque: a comparison of different PCR primer sets. *Dig. Dis. Sci.* 44:479-484.
- Song Q, Haller B, Ulrich D, Wichelhaus A, Adler G, Bode G (2000). Quantitation of *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque samples by competitive polymerase chain reaction. *J. Clin. Pathol.* 53: 218-222.
- Song QS, Zheng ZT, Yu H (1994). *Helicobacter pylori* in the dental plaque. *Zhonghua Nei Ke Za Zhi.* 33:459-61.
- Souza HSP, Neves MS, Elia CCS, Tortori CJA, Dines I, Martinusso CA, Madi K, Andrade L, Castelo-Branco MTL (2006). Distinct patterns of mucosal apoptosis in H pylori-associated gastric ulcer are associated with altered FasL and perforin cytotoxic pathways. *World J. Gastroenterol.* 12:6133-6141.
- Sudhakar U, Anusuya CN, Ramakrishnan T, Vijayalakshmi R (2008). Isolation of *Helicobacter pylori* from dental plaque: A microbiological study. *J. Indian Soc. Periodontol.* 12:67-72.
- Suk FM, Chen SH, Ho YS, Pan S, Lou HY, Chang CC, Hsieh CR, Cheng YS, Lien GS (2002). It is difficult to eradicate *Helicobacter pylori* from dental plaque by triple therapy. *Zhonghua Yi Xue Za Zhi (Taipei).* 65:468-473.
- Suzuki R, Shiota S, Yamaoka Y (2012). Molecular epidemiology, population genetics, and pathogenic role of *Helicobacter pylori*. *Infect. Genet. Evol.* 12:203-213.
- Teoman I, Ozmeriç N, Ozcan G, Alaaddinoğlu E, Dumlu S, Akyön Y, Baloş K (2007). Comparison of different methods to detect *Helicobacter pylori* in the dental plaque of dyspeptic patients. *Clin Oral Investig.* 11:201-205.
- Tsami A, Petropoulou P, Kafritsa Y, Mentis YA, Roma-Giannikou E (2011). The presence of *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque of children and their parents: is it related to their periodontal status and oral hygiene? *Eur. J. Paediatr. Dent.* 12:225-30.
- Tursi A, Cammarota G, Papa A, Cuoco L, Gentiloni N, Fedeli P, Fedeli G, Gasbarrini G (1997). [The modes of transmission of *Helicobacter pylori* infection]. *Recenti Prog Med.* 88:232-6.
- Umeda M, Kobayashi H, Takeuchi Y, Hayashi J, Morotome-Hayashi Y, Yano K, Aoki A, Ohkusa T, Ishikawa I (2003). High prevalence of *Helicobacter pylori* detected by PCR in the oral cavities of periodontitis patients. *J. Periodontol.* 74:129-34.
- Valdez-Gonzalez J, Mares-Moreno P, Kowolik M., Vargas-Villarreal J, Gonzalez-Salazar F, De la Garza-Ramos M (2014). Detection of *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque of mexican children by real-time PCR. *Health* 6:231-235.
- Vale FF, Vitor JM (2010). Transmission pathway of *Helicobacter pylori*: does food play a role in rural and urban areas? *Int. J. Food Microbiol.* 138:1-12.
- Von Recklinghausen G, Weischer T, Ansorg R, Mohr C (1994). No cultural detection of *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque. *Zentralbl Bakteriol.* 281:102-106.
- Wahlfors J, Meurman JH, Toskala J, Korhonen A, Alakuijala P, Janatuinen E, Kärkkäinen UM, Nuutinen P, Jänne J (1995). Development of a rapid PCR method for identification of *Helicobacter pylori* in dental plaque and gastric biopsy specimens. *Eur. J. Clin. Microbiol. Infect. Dis.* 14:780-786.
- Weyermann M, Adler G, Brenner H, Rothenbacher D (2006). The mother as source of *Helicobacter pylori* infection. *Epidemiology.* 17: 332-334.
- Wichelhaus A, Brauchli L, Song Q, Adler G, Bode G (2011). Prevalence of *Helicobacter pylori* in the adolescent oral cavity: dependence on orthodontic therapy, oral flora and hygiene. *J. Orofac. Orthop.* 72:187-195.
- Witkowska M, Smolewski P (2013). *Helicobacter pylori* infection, chronic inflammation, and genomic transformations in gastric MALT lymphoma. *Mediators Inflamm.* 2013:8pp.
- Yang HT (1993). Nested-polymerase chain reaction in detection of *Helicobacter pylori* in human dental plaque. *Zhonghua Yi Xue Za Zhi.* 73:750-2, 774.
- Zhou D, Yang H (1995). Epidemiology of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in the People's Republic of China. *Chin. Med. J. (Engl).* 108:304-13.

Full Length Research Paper

Evaluation of fungicide application on late blight in popular potato cultivars of the north eastern Himalayan hills of India

M. S. Gurjar^{1*}, T. K. Bag¹, A. K. Srivastava¹, Sanjeev Sharma², Vinay Sagar², B. P. Singh² and K. Suraj Singh¹

¹Central Potato Research Station, Shillong-793 009, Meghalaya, India.

²Central Potato Research Institute, Shimla-171 001, Himachal Pradesh, India.

Received 10 July, 2014; Accepted 22 August, 2014

Potato late blight is one of the major constraints to potato cultivation in the north eastern hill region of India. Eight popular potato cultivars (Kufri Girdhari, Kufri Megha, Kufri Himsona, Kufri Himalini, Kufri Giriraj, Kufri Jyoti, Kufri Kanchan and Kufri Shailja) were evaluated for late blight disease progress and yield potential with or without the application of fungicide in the field. Blight appeared 103 days after planting (DAP) in Kufri Girdhari and 89 DAP in Kufri Megha in sprayed and unsprayed plots. Minimum terminal disease severity was recorded in Kufri Girdhari (6.5 and 7.5%) followed by Kufri Megha (22.5 and 35%), Kufri Himsona (62.5 and 70%) and Kufri Himalini (70 and 75%) in sprayed and unsprayed plots, respectively. Area under the disease progress curve was lowest on Kufri Girdhari (22.75 and 26.25) followed by Kufri Megha (253.75 and 402.5), Kufri Himalini (934.5 and 1333.5), Kufri Himsona (813.75 and 1162), Kufri Giriraj (1347.5 and 2082.5), Kufri Jyoti (1382.5 and 2117.5), Kufri Kanchan (1277.5 and 1951.25) and Kufri Shailja (1333.5 and 2073.75) in sprayed and unsprayed plots, respectively. There was no significant difference in areas under disease progress curves (AUDPCs) and yield of sprayed and unsprayed plots of Kufri Girdhari, whereas, significant differences (cultivar and spray) were recorded in Kufri Megha, Kufri Himalini and Kufri Himsona. The highest tuber yield was obtained in Kufri Girdhari (34.08 t/ha) and Kufri Himalini (33.48 t/ha). The study revealed that Kufri Girdhari gave highest yield with and without fungicidal applications.

Key words: Late blight, *Phytophthora infestans*, *Solanum tuberosum* disease severity, fungicidal spray, cultivars, yield.

INTRODUCTION

Potato is one of the most important vegetable crops grown in the North Eastern Hill (NEH) region of India, which is comprised of the states of Arunachal Pradesh,

Mizoram, Nagaland, Manipur, Meghalaya, Tripura, Sikkim and Assam, and accounts for nearly 10% of the country's total potato area. The potato yield in all North

*Corresponding author. E-mail: malkhan_iari@yahoo.com.



Figure 1. Photograph showing symptoms of potato late blight of Kufri Jyoti cultivar in sprayed plots.

Eastern states except Tripura (17.8 t/ha) is fairly low (4.8 to 12.6 t/ha) as compared to the national average of 22.24 t/ha (NHB, 2012). One of the major constraints in attaining good yield is late blight disease in the mid- to high-hills. The entire NEH region is characterised by undulating topography, rain-fed cultivation and inadequate management practices (Sah et al., 2007). Late blight, caused by the oomycete pathogen *Phytophthora infestans* (Mont.) de Bary, is one of the most important diseases of potato. It occurs in epiphytotic proportions every year in the NEH region where, under favorable cool and moist conditions, the pathogen can cause considerable loss to the crop, making it almost impossible to achieve good yield in conventional potato production without the use of fungicides. In India, late blight appears in most of the potato growing regions in varying degrees, causing yield losses of up to 90% (Singh et al., 2003).

In general, late blight disease is managed by cultural practices, host resistance and the use of fungicides. However, the development of pathogen resistance to fungicides and the evolution of new strains of the pathogen have compounded the situation (Singh, 1996). The use of resistant cultivars is considered to be the most effective and environment-friendly strategy to manage late blight but commercially important characteristics, such as quality, yield, earliness, etc., are usually not combined with late blight resistance in the same cultivar (Cooke et al., 2011). Currently, the disease is generally managed by spraying fungicides at regular intervals, which adds to the cost of production and poses serious environmental hazards. In the NEH region of India, few resistant cultivars are available for cultivation. Also, new fungicides are rarely available in

the NEH region and farmers often are reluctant to use them because of the cost involved. Late blight disease can be managed economically by planting resistant cultivars coupled with judicious, need-based application of effective fungicides. Therefore, the present study was undertaken to analyze the progress of late blight disease in popular potato cultivars recommended or being cultivated in the Meghalaya hills with and without the application of fungicides.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

The experiments were conducted at the Central Potato Research Station, Upper Shillong, Meghalaya, India (1800 m amsl, 25.54°N, 91.85°E) in the summer seasons (February-July) of 2012 and 2013 under rain fed conditions. Eight cultivars, namely Kufri Girdhari, Kufri Giriraj, Kufri Jyoti, Kufri Himalini, Kufri Himsona, Kufri Kanchan, Kufri Megha and Kufri Shailja, were planted on 25 February in both years in a randomized block design with three replications, each replication constituting of six rows of 2 m each at spacing of 60 cm between rows and 20 cm between plants (ridge and furrow method). The totally disease free seed potato (40-60 g) were taken for planting. Sixty whole seed potato tuber were planted in each plot. The potato crop was raised as per the standard recommended package of practices. Under protected conditions, a fungicide spray schedule comprising of 1st spray with mancozeb @ 0.2% at time of canopy closure or before disease appearance; 2nd spray with cymoxanil + mancozeb @ 0.3% and 3rd spray with mancozeb @ 0.2% at 7 days interval was followed whereas no fungicide was sprayed under unprotected condition. Disease severity was recorded based on percent foliage infection at seven days intervals after first appearance of late blight (Malcolmson, 1976). The area under disease progress curve (AUDPC) was calculated according to Shaner and Finney (1977) as follows:

$$AUDPC = \sum_{i=1}^n [(x_i + x_{i+1})/2](t_{i+1} - t_i)$$

Where, n = total number of observations; x_i = disease severity at the i^{th} observation; t_i = time (days) at i^{th} observations.

Data on late blight severity was used to compute area under disease progress curves (AUDPC). The average late blight severity at weekly interval, AUDPC and tuber yield (t/ha) were subjected to two factor analysis of variance (ANOVA) in order to determine effects of cultivar and fungicide applications on disease progression.

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

Late blight disease (Figure 1) appeared 75 to 82 DAP (3rd to 4th week of May) in both years (Table 1). In hills of Meghalaya, the peak growth period of potato coincides with monsoon rains and mild temperature; resulting in the regular occurrence of late blight in epiphytotic proportions (Srivastava et al., 2012). Late blight disease appeared (1-5% blight severity) in Kufri Himalini, Kufri Himsona, Kufri Giriraj, Kufri Jyoti, Kufri Kanchan and Kufri Shailja at 75 DAP in the unsprayed crop, whereas, it was delayed by more than a week (15 DAP) in Kufri

Table 1. Average blight severity, AUDPC and tuber yield (t/ha) of potato cultivars under sprayed and un-sprayed conditions (pooled data of 2012 and 2013).

Cultivars	Crop age at first appearance of disease (days)	Average late blight severity (%) at 7 days interval starting at 75 DAP					AUDPC**	Tuber yield (t/ha)
		75	82	89	96	103 (TDS)*		
Unsprayed crop								
Kufri Girdhari	103	0	0	0	0	7.5	26.25	33.43
Kufri Megha	89	0	0	10	30	35	402.50	20.20
Kufri Himalini	75	1	25	57.5	70	75	1333.50	27.62
Kufri Himsona	75	1	15	50.5	65	70	1162.00	23.31
Kufri Giriraj	75	5	50	95	100	100	2082.50	22.75
Kufri Jyoti	75	5	55	95	100	100	2117.50	20.22
Kufri Kanchan	75	2.5	42.5	85	100	100	1951.25	18.91
Kufri Shailja	75	2.5	50	95	100	100	2073.75	17.15
Sprayed crop								
Kufri Girdhari	103	0	0	0	0	6.5	22.75	34.08
Kufri Megha	89	0	0	7.5	17.5	22.5	253.75	22.80
Kufri Himalini	82	0	1	42.5	55	70	934.50	33.48
Kufri Himsona	89	0	0	35	50	62.5	813.75	28.49
Kufri Giriraj	82	0	5	57.5	80	100	1347.50	27.97
Kufri Jyoti	82	0	5	60	82.5	100	1382.50	28.64
Kufri Kanchan	82	0	5	50	77.5	100	1277.50	22.98
Kufri Shailja	82	0	5	55	80.5	100	1333.50	20.79
CD (0.05)								
Cultivars		0.43	4.57	3.29	3.67	1.29	47.58	0.91
Spray		0.21	2.29	1.64	1.83	0.64	23.79	0.45
Cultivar x spray		0.61	6.47	4.65	5.19	1.82	67.29	1.29

*TDS = Terminal disease severity; **AUDPC = area under the disease progress curve.

Himsona and by less than a week in the other cultivars under fungicide protection. Based on AUDPC, Kufri Giriraj, Kufri Jyoti, Kufri Kanchan and Kufri Shailja would be considered highly susceptible to late blight and Kufri Himsona and Kufri Himalini would be considered moderately susceptible. As compared to the susceptible cultivars, the appearance of late blight in Kufri Megha was delayed by about one week in the sprayed plots and about two weeks in the unsprayed plots, and the appearance of late blight in Kufri Girdhari was delayed by about three weeks in the sprayed plots and about four weeks in the unsprayed plots. These results obtained indicate that the weekly application of fungicide resulted in a reduction of late blight progression (Table 1). Earlier workers studied that Singh et al. (2001) have reported that late blight can be managed effectively even on susceptible cultivars by a timely fungicidal spray schedule.

The percent rate of disease progression was highest in Kufri Jyoti, Kufri Giriraj, Kufri Kanchan, and Kufri Shailja in unsprayed as well as in sprayed conditions but lowest in Kufri Girdhari, Kufri Megha, Kufri Himsona and Kufri Himalini. Minimum terminal late blight severity

(at five weeks after appearance of disease and 103 DAP) was recorded in Kufri Girdhari (6.5%) followed by Kufri Megha (22.5 %), Kufri Himsona (62.5 %) and Kufri Himalini (70 %) in sprayed crop while it was hundred percent on Kufri Giriraj, Kufri Jyoti, Kufri Kanchan and Kufri Shailja under both conditions. Prevailing weather conditions are well known factors that influence the disease spread and development of disease on the foliage.

Area under the disease progress curve (AUDPC) was highest on Kufri Jyoti (2117.5) in unsprayed crop and lowest on Kufri Girdhari (22.75). AUDPC of sprayed crop was 253.75, 934.5, 813.75, 1347.5, 1382.5, 1277.5, 1333.5 in Kufri Megha, Kufri Himalini, Kufri Himsona, Kufri Giriraj, Kufri Jyoti, Kufri Kanchan and Kufri Shailja, respectively (Table 1) whereas overall AUDPC was highest in unsprayed as compared to sprayed crop. There were no significant differences in AUDPC and yield of Kufri Girdhari in sprayed and unsprayed but significant differences (cultivar and spray) were observed in terms of yield and AUDPC of Kufri Megha, Kufri Himalini, Kufri Himsona, Kufri Giriraj, Kufri Jyoti,

Table 2. Analysis of variance of the effect of fungicide sprayed and unsprayed on blight disease severity at weekly interval, AUDPC and yield (t/ha).

Source	d.f.	Mean sum of square due to						
		Disease Severity					AUDPC	Yield (t/ha)
		75 DAP	82 DAP	89 DAP	96 DAP	TDS# (103 DAP)		
Rep.	2	0.28	35.25	20.54	25.25	2.51	3005.25	1.26
Cultivars.	7	7.20**	1285.96**	6061.65**	7395.63**	7812.99**	2716907.81**	148.73**
Spray	1	70.33**	10785.01**	6063.76**	2133.33**	126.75**	2684038.55**	238.16**
Cultivar x spray	7	7.20**	758.89**	381.31**	49.79**	33.00**	127632.42**	8.04**
Error	32	0.13	15.04	7.78	9.68	1.20	1628.85	0.60

#Terminal disease severity; **significant at P = 0.01.

Kufri Kanchan and Kufri Shailja (Table 1).

Crop receiving alternative spray of mancozeb @ 0.2% followed by cymoxanil + mancozeb @ 0.3% and spray of mancozeb @ 0.2% responded significantly showing reduction in disease progress and increased yield under fungicidal protection. The highest total tuber yield was recorded in Kufri Girdhari (34.08 t/ha) followed by Kufri Himalini (33.48 t/ha) and Kufri Himsona (28.49 t/ha), in sprayed crop whereas Kufri Girdhari also gave highest yield (33.43 t/ha) significantly in unsprayed crop which indicated that fungicidal sprays have no impact on yield of Kufri Girdhari (Table 1). The tuber yield of 22.80 t/ha significantly obtained in Kufri Megha under protection. In the context of cultivar and spray interaction, tuber yield was significantly higher in Kufri Himalini followed by Kufri Himsona, Kufri Megha, Kufri Giriraj, Kufri Jyoti, Kufri Kanchan and Kufri Shailja. Although, terminal disease severity was hundred percent in Kufri Jyoti and Kufri Giriraj, both cultivars gave significantly higher yield (28.64 and 27.97 t/ha) under fungicidal protection. It may be due to short duration, varietal character and early bulking in addition to fungicide effect. Kufri Himalini, Kufri Himsona, Kufri Jyoti and Kufri Giriraj can also be grown with an effective spray schedule of three fungicidal applications. Overall, the results of the combined analysis of variance showed that the interaction of cultivars and spray was significant at P=0.01 (Table 2). Integrated approaches of late blight monitoring and effective fungicide application, resulted in significant increase in yield as compared to unsprayed crop. Still, farmers are growing local unhealthy seed and susceptible potato cultivars in the north eastern Himalayan hill region of India. Therefore, there are definite need of fungicide spray and stable high yielding resistant cultivars.

Conclusions

Late blight causes heavy yield losses in summer and autumn crops under rain fed conditions in the mid to high hills of Meghalaya. The study revealed that Kufri

Girdhari gave highest yield without any fungicidal applications. Farmers can grow Kufri Girdhari without spray till the high degree of resistance persists. They can also grow cultivars viz. Kufri Himalini, Kufri Himsona, Kufri Jyoti and Kufri Giriraj successfully when accompanied by effective first spray of mancozeb @ 0.2% at the time of canopy closure or before the appearance of late blight, second spray of systemic fungicide (cymoxanil + mancozeb) @ 0.3% and third spray of mancozeb @ 0.2% fungicides.

Conflict of Interests

The authors have not declared any conflict of interests.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

The authors are grateful to the Director, Central Potato Research Institute, Shimla (H.P.) and the Head, Central Potato Research Station, Shillong for providing facilities during the study.

REFERENCES

- Cooke LR, Schepers HTM, Hermansen A, Bain RA, Bradshaw NJ, Ritchie F, Shaw DS, Evenhuis A, Kessel GJT, Wander JGN, Anderson B, Hansen JG, Hannukkala A, Naerstad R, Nielsen BJ (2011). Epidemiology and integrated control of potato late blight in Europe. *Potato Res.* 54:183-222.
- Malcolmson JF (1976). Assessment of field resistance to blight (*Phytophthora infestans*) in potatoes. *Trans. Br. Mycol. Soc.* 67:321-325.
- NHB (2012). Area-production statistics. National Horticulture Board, Gurgaon, India.
- Sah U, Kumar S, Kumar A (2007). Need perception of tribal farmers with regard to recommended potato production practices in Meghalaya. *Potato J.* 34:248-251.
- Shaner G, Finney RF (1977). The effect of nitrogen fertilization on the expression of slow mildewing resistance in knox wheat. *Phytopathology* 67:1051-1056.
- Singh BP, Singh PH, Gupta J, Singh L (2001). Integrated management of late blight under Shimla hills. *J. Indian Potato Assoc.* 28(1):84-85.

Singh D (1996). Fungicidal spray schedule for economical management of potato late blight in North-western hills of India. *Indian J. Mycol. Plant Pathol.* 26(3):252-55

Singh PH, Singh BP, Singh L (2003). Need based application of fungicides for management of late blight in potato. *J. Indian Potato Assoc.* 30(1-2):143-144.

Srivastava AK, Kumar V, Joseph TA, Sharma S, Bag TK, Singh BP (2012). Screening potato germplasm for stable resistance against late blight (*Phytophthora infestans*). *Potato J.* 39:177-184.

Full Length Research Paper

Microbiological and parasitic quality of *suya* (roasted beef) sold in Makurdi, Benue State, Nigeria

Manasseh Msutgh-Ter Manyi¹, Ola Francis Idu¹ and Innocent Okonkwo Ogbonna^{2*}

¹Applied Entomology and Parasitology Unit, Department of Biological Sciences, University of Agriculture, Makurdi, Nigeria.

²Microbiology Unit, Department of Biological Sciences, University of Agriculture, Makurdi, Nigeria.

Received 13 May, 2014; Accepted 8 August, 2014

This work is an investigation of the contaminants (microbial and parasitic) of *suya* (n=240) sold within Makurdi metropolis. The followings were detected in the roasted beef: bacteria: *Escherichia coli*, *Staphylococcus aureus*, *Salmonella* sp., *Klebsiella* sp., *Shigella* sp., *Enterococcus* sp., *Streptococcus* sp., *Bacillus* sp., and *Pseudomonas* sp.; fungi: *Aspergillus* sp., *Penicillium* sp., *Rhizopus* sp. and yeasts; protozoa: *Ascaris lumbricoides*, *Entamoeba histolytica*, Hookworm, *Taenia* sp. and *Giardia lamblia*. The moisture content of the meat increased when stored between 32.00 and 37.80%. The highest values of aerobic colony and coliform counts were 7.27 and 4.32 Log₁₀CFU/g respectively. Mean fungal and parasite counts ranged from 2.05 to 4.35 and from not detectable to 2.85 Log₁₀CFU/g respectively. Using a 95% level of significance, the concentration of the pathogen among the *suya* samples from the different markets were statistically different (p<0.05). To reduce the number of these pathogenic microorganisms and parasitic contents of *suya*, it is recommended to apply either hazard analysis and critical control points (HACCP) or International Organization for Standardization (ISO) 22000 along with prerequisite programs.

Key words: Ready-to-eat *suya*, microbial quality, bacteria, fungi, protozoa.

INTRODUCTION

Suya is a roasted or smoked beef or other boneless animal meat. Meat is rich in protein, zinc, vitamin B₁₂ (cobalamin), selenium and phosphorus and is also a good source of niacin, vitamin B₆ (pyridoxine) and iron (Kramiliah et al., 1973). *Suya* is one of the most street-vended meat products in Nigeria and sub-Saharan Africa. Foods sold in streets can be easily contaminated by microbial and parasites due to the nature of the sellers and the environments.

Suya is prepared from boneless meat of animals (Abdullahi et al., 2004), mostly from lean meat. The meat can be roasted, smoked or dried, to increase its palatability and shelf life. The preparation processes involve defatting and slicing the meat on a slab or tabletop, after which it is staked into sticks, spiced and roasted for about 20 min. Thereafter, the product is spiced again and briefly reheated for about 2 min. It is then displayed for marketing on tabletops

*Corresponding author. E-mail: innocentia09@yahoo.com. Tel: +2348055706372.

Author(s) agree that this article remain permanently open access under the terms of the [Creative Commons Attribution License 4.0 International License](http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0/)

or trays where it can be street-vended (Edema et al., 2008).

Suya preparation process in Nigeria lacks standard or hygienic quality control; therefore, there is increase in food safety risks (Odusole and Akinyanju, 2003; Inyang et al., 2005). Its microbiological and parasitic quality assessment is therefore necessary in order to determine its safety vis-à-vis the consumption level. Suya contamination to unsafe level at the point of consumption with air flora and other microorganisms from handlers, equipment, utensils like trays, spoons and knives is possible, although epidemiological evidence on outbreaks of suya-borne diseases is scarce. Pathogenic microorganisms have been implicated in suya and other roasted meats products (Abdullahi et al., 2004; 2006; Edema et al., 2008; Ogbonna et al., 2012).

National Agency for Food and Drug Administration and Control (NAFDAC) and Standard Organization of Nigeria (SON) are the main regulatory bodies of food products in Nigeria; however, observation shows that most suya processors do not follow the recommended tenets of these organizations and fall short of the dictates of HACCPs and ISO recommendations.

Most studies on suya have not considered the microbial quality of the meat during its processing, which requires the meat to be heated before consumption or investigated the parasitic protozoa of the meat. This study investigated the microbiological and parasitic quality and safety of suya sold in Makurdi, Nigeria.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Suya sample

Two hundred and forty samples of ready-to-eat suya were purchased from suya vendors located in four different markets within Makurdi metropolis. Makurdi is the capital of Benue State, Nigeria, lying on latitude 7°30'N and longitude 8°35'E. Samples were collected using disproportionate random sampling technique, at the rate of 60 samples from each location. They were then analyzed. The vendors from each market location were visited six times at two-week intervals and ten samples were purchased from each location in every visit. The locations included low level, high level, Wadata and North Bank representing the major markets of Benue State capital. Samples were aseptically transported in sterile cellophane bags to the Microbiology and Parasitology Laboratories of the University of Agriculture, Makurdi for analysis. Each purchase was divided into three (A, B and C) portions. Group "A" samples were analyzed within 1 to 2 h after purchase. Group "B" samples were left for 6 h at ambient temperature before analyses. Group "C" stayed for 6 h at ambient temperature, re-roasted for 5 min and cooled further to room temperature ($30 \pm 1^\circ\text{C}$) before analysis.

Microscopic examination of parasites

Ten gram of ready-to-eat suya weighed and added to 90 mL of sterile saline-peptone-water was mixed by shaking vigorously with hands for 5 min in a sterile 250 ml screw-capped bottle. Thereafter, it was left untouched for 30 min and further diluted to up to 10^{-6} concentrations. A drop of the suspension was placed on a glass

slide; it was covered with a cover slip and viewed under a microscope using x10 and x40 objective lenses in order to identify possible cyst or egg of parasites. The parasites were identified based on the method of Ash et al. (2000).

Microbiological analyses

Microbiological analysis involved weighing 10 g of suya, cutting into pieces using sterile pair of scissors and adding to 90 ml of sterile saline-peptone-water ($8.5 \text{ g L}^{-1}\text{NaCl}$ and 1 g L^{-1} peptone) solution. The mixture was shaken vigorously with hand for 5 min in a sterile 250 ml screw-capped bottle. It was left untouched for 30 min and further diluted up to 10^{-6} concentrations. Media were sterilized by autoclaving, and Desoxycholate Citrate Agar (DCA) was boiled. Each medium was inoculated with a 0.1 ml quantity of appropriately diluted suya sample, surface plated and incubated at 37°C for 24 h. Emerging colonies were counted using digital colony counter (Labtech, New Delhi, India) and multiplied by the dilution factor. Counts were expressed as log CFU/g.

Isolation and enumeration of bacteria

Aerobic colony count

Nutrient Agar (NA) (Biotech Lab. Ipswich, UK) was inoculated with a 0.1ml quantity of appropriately diluted suya sample and incubated at 37°C for 24 h. Colonies obtained after incubation were counted using digital colony counter (Labtech, New Delhi, India) and counts were multiplied by the dilution factor. Counts were expressed as log CFU/g.

Coliforms

Isolation and enumeration of coliform were done on MacConkey agar. A 0.1 ml quantity of appropriately diluted suya sample (between 10^{-1} to 10^{-6} concentrations) was surface-plated and incubated at 37°C for 48 h. Thereafter, colonies showing fermented lactose were counted as previously described and expressed as \log_{10} CFU/g.

E. coli

Isolation and enumeration of *E. coli* was carried out on Eosine Methylene Blue Agar (EMBA) (Himedia Laboratories Pvt Ltd, India) plates, which were inoculated as described previously and incubated at 37°C for 48 h. Typical colonies with greenish and blackish metallic sheen were subjected to biochemical tests for *E. coli*. Positive indole test was used to identify *E. coli* from the colonies with the metallic sheen. Colonies were counted as described above and expressed as \log_{10} CFU/g.

S. aureus

Isolation and enumeration of *S. aureus* was done on a sterile Baird Parker Medium (BPM) (Lab M. Ltd, Bury Lancashire BL9 6As, United Kingdom), incubated at 37°C for 48 h. Greyish-black or black colonies with or without a halo were presumptively identified as Staphylococci (Macfaddin, 1977). Furthermore, coagulase test was carried out to further characterize *S. aureus*.

***Salmonella* and *Shigella* sp**

Desoxycholate Citrate Agar (DCA) (Park Scientific Limited, Moulton Park, Northampton) was used for the isolation and enumeration of *Salmonella* and *Shigella* sp. A 1.0 ml quantity of suya saline-peptone-water mixture was inoculated on 9 mL of pre-enrichment broths (tetrathionate and selenite cysteine) and incubated at 37°C as recommended by Macfaddin (1977). DCA plates were inoculated with 0.1 ml of the pre-enrichment broth with 24 h growth and incubated at 37°C overnight (Macfaddin, 1977) and *Salmonella* spp. were identified as typical colonies with black centres. Pinkish colonies were identified presumptively as *Shigella* on DCA and subjected to further biochemical testing ((TSI) to confirm the organisms.

Bacillus

Nutrient Agar (NA) (Biotech Lab. Ipswich, UK), sterilized by autoclaving and cooled to about 45 – 50°C, was added to 10% human blood, and dispensed into sterile plates. Solidified plates were thereafter inoculated with a 0.1 ml quantity of appropriately diluted suya sample (between 10⁻¹ to 10⁻⁶ concentrations), surface plated and incubated at 37°C for 24 h. Colonies were subjected to morpho-logical, microscopic and biochemical examinations to identify and enumerate *Bacillus*, based on the method of Macfaddin (1977).

***Klebsiella*, *Enterococcus*, *Streptococcus* and *Pseudomonas* sp.**

The organisms were isolated and enumerated on Nutrient and MacConkey agar and subjected to biochemical testing according to the procedures of Cowan and Steel (1965) and Cheesbrough (2004).

Biochemical identification of the bacterial isolates

The biochemical tests for the identification of the isolates were the IMVIC (indole, methyl-red, Voges-proskauer, citrate utilization), triple sugar iron (TSI), urease, oxidase, coagulase and catalase tests. The procedures earlier described were used for biochemical identification (Cowan and Steel, 1965; Macfaddin, 1977; Cheesbrough, 2004). The indole production test involved the inoculation of sterile peptone water with the test organism followed by incubation at 37°C for 48h, where Kovacs' reagent shows a red colour in the reagent layer. This indicates the presence of indole. Methyl red and Voges-Proskauer tests were also performed following the procedure of Cowan and Steel (1965), where red colour stands for positive methyl red and yellow colour for negative. The citrate utilization test involved heavy inoculation of tryptose-citrate medium from a 10-12h culture and incubating in 40°C water bath. After 90 min, 1 drop of 0.05% aq. bromothymol blue was added to each tube. A positive test was shown by blue colouration, whereas a green colour showed a negative result. Catalase test was conducted by immersing the cultured isolate on a clean oil-free glass slide, followed by the addition of few drops of hydrogen peroxide solution. An immediate effervescence showed positive test, whereas no visible reaction was negative. A yellow butt with a pinkish slant region and a trace of black precipitate indicate H₂S production was positive for TSI test. Colours for positive oxidase and urease were dark purple on a paper within 10s and reddish colouration respectively.

Yeasts and moulds counts

Potato Dextrose Agar (PDA) (Lab M. Ltd, Bury Lancashire BL9 6As, United Kingdom) plates were used for yeasts and mould counts. PDA medium containing 1% lactic acid was sterilized by autoclaving and inoculated as described above. Incubation was at 28°C for 5 days. Colonies were counted and expressed as log₁₀ CFU/g.

Identification of the fungal isolates

Fungal identification was based on their colonial and morphological appearances using the parameters of size, colouration, nature of surface and edge as described by Alexopoulos et al. (1996).

Moisture content (%)

Ten gram of suya was weighed and dried to constant weight in an oven at 80°C; it was later reweighed. The moisture content calculated as the difference in weight between the fresh sample and the oven-dried sample was expressed as percentage (%) of the total weight of the sample:

$$MC = \frac{LWS}{WFS} \times 100$$

Where, MC = Moisture content (%), LWS = loss in weight of sample and WFS = weight of fresh sample.

Statistical analysis

Multiple-Sample Comparison, using STATGRAPHICS Centurion XVI Version 16.1.05 (32-bit), analyzed data. When the F-test in the ANOVA was significantly (P<0.05) different between the means, Multiple Range Tests were conducted to find the means that were significantly different from others.

RESULTS

Table 1 presents the mean values of microorganisms, eggs and cysts of parasites and moisture contents of suya from the different markets. The moisture contents showed percentages between 32.00 and 37.80%. High Level samples left at ambient temperature for 6 h had the highest moisture content whereas low level samples without any storage had the lowest moisture content. There was no significant difference (p>0.05) between the mean moisture contents obtained from the different markets and between treatments. Moisture content increased with storage and slightly decreased in suya re roasted for 5 min following storage. Aerobic colony count of 7.27 Log₁₀CFU/g suya was the highest in the present study from group B samples of high level market area, whereas 4.91Log₁₀CFU/g suya was the lowest and was obtained from Wadata. There was a significant difference (p<0.05) between the total viable counts obtained from some of the markets. Coliform count was highest at 4.32 Log₁₀CFU/g suya in samples from high level and left at

Table 1. Mean value of microorganisms, eggs and cysts of parasites (expressed as Log₁₀CFU/g suya) and moisture contents of suya from the different markets.

Market	Sample group	Moisture content (%)	Aerobic colony count	Mean coliform count	Mean yeast and mould count	Mean parasite count
Low Level	A	32.00	6.08	4.07	2.05*	1.44
	B	36.00	6.26	4.31	3.42	2.85
	C	33.40	5.34	3.34	3.04	1.23
High Level	A	34.30	5.24	4.30	3.16	1.52
	B	37.80	7.27*	4.32	4.35	1.88
	C	35.50	6.45	3.07	3.18	1.33
Wadata	A	32.60	4.91*	3.26	2.51	ND
	B	34.50	6.10	4.07	3.54	ND
	C	34.00	6.01	2.23*	3.18	ND
North Bank	A	34.80	5.14	3.29	2.21*	1.45
	B	36.20	6.41	4.30	3.30	1.85
	C	35.10	6.39	3.17	3.05	1.75

^aND = not detectable; * = mean values significantly different (P<0.05).

ambient temperature for 6 h. The lowest coliform count of 2.23 Log₁₀CFU/g suya occurred in samples from Wadata in samples from Group C. Mean yeast and mould count ranged from 2.05 to 4.35 Log₁₀CFU/g suya. Mean values of 2.05 and 2.21 Log₁₀CFU/g suya obtained from low level and North bank were significantly lower than other mean yeast and mould. Mean Parasite Count ranged from not detectable to 2.85 Log₁₀CFU/g suya while samples from Wadata had no detectable eggs or cysts of parasites, high level samples had the highest number of eggs and cysts obtained in samples left at ambient temperature for 6 h before analysis.

Mean bacterial counts (expressed as Log₁₀CFU/g suya) of suya from the different markets is presented in Table 2. Mean *E. coli* counts ranged from 1.31 to 3.95 and samples from Wadata re-heated after storage had significantly lower counts of *E. coli* than others did. *S. aureus* mean count ranged from ND to 4.45 and suya from Wadata and North bank had no detectable *S. aureus*. The mean *Salmonella* counts also ranged from ND (in high level) to 4.84 (in North Bank) in sample exposed to ambient temperature for 6 h. The highest mean *Klebsiella* count was 3.98 Log₁₀CFU/g suya (from Wadata), whereas *Klebsiella* sp. were not detectable in suya from Low Level. *Shigella* species was not detectable in Low level and High Level. North Bank had the highest *Shigella* count of 2.99 (Table 2). *Shigella* count was relatively low in the area of study. Mean counts of *Enterococcus* ranged from ND to 4.99 Log₁₀CFU/g suya. Exposed meat sample had the highest level of *Streptococcus* of 4.26

Log₁₀CFU/g suya got in North Bank area. Wadata had no detectable *Streptococcus*. *Bacillus* sp. was isolated from all the market samples. The mean counts ranged from 1.20 to 5.15 Log₁₀CFU/g suya. Mean *Pseudomonas* sp counts ranged from not detectable to 3.83 Log₁₀CFU/g suya.

Eggs and cysts of parasites isolated from suya from the different markets (Table 3) showed that *Ascaris lumbricoides* was present in all the samples from high level but not detectable in samples from Wadata. The percentage occurrence of *A. lumbricoides* in suya in the study area WAS 50%. *Taenia* sp. was present in suya from low level, high level and North Bank but not detectable in samples from Wadata. *Taenia* sp. was the highest parasite isolated in the study area with percentage occurrence of 66.7. Eggs and cysts of *Entamoeba histolytica* were not detectable in suya from Low Level and Wadata but were very much present in samples from North Bank. The percentage occurrence of eggs and cysts of *E. histolytica* in the study area of 41.7 was moderateLY relative to other parasites. Eggs and cysts of Hookworm were the least isolated. Eggs and cysts of Hookworm seen in samples from High Level were not detectable in samples from other markets. The percentage occurrence of Hookworm was 16.7, which was the smallest of all the parasites encountered in the study area. Similarly, *Giardia lamblia* was present in low amounts with a percentage appearance of 25. It was not detectable in High Level and Wadata samples.

Yeasts and moulds were not detectable (ND) in many of

Table 2. Mean bacterial counts (expressed as Log₁₀CFU/g suya) of suya from the different markets.

Market	Sample group	Mean bacterial counts (expressed as Log CFU/g suya)								
		ECO	STA	SAL	KLE	SHG	ETC	STC	BAS	PDS
Low level	A	3.65	3.36	3.18	ND	ND	ND	3.00	3.88	2.60
	B	3.83	4.43	4.23	ND	ND	ND	3.70	5.15	3.08
	C	2.81	3.02	3.07	ND	ND	ND	2.34	4.36	2.07
High level	A	3.89	3.79	ND	3.62	ND	2.88*	ND	3.42	2.25
	B	3.95	4.45	ND	3.36	ND	4.99	ND	4.48	3.83
	C	2.36	4.15	ND	2.45	ND	4.68	ND	4.45	1.58
Wadata	A	2.45	ND	4.43	1.83*	1.34	1.89	1.48	1.34	ND
	B	3.49	ND	4.72	3.98	1.46	1.92	2.29	1.73	ND
	C	1.32*	ND	4.52	3.75	1.11	1.53	1.66	1.36	ND
North bank	A	2.90	ND	3.70	1.30*	2.89	3.34	3.45	1.20	1.00*
	B	3.78	ND	4.84	3.65	2.99	3.89	4.26	1.85	3.02
	C	2.16	ND	4.48	3.00	2.52	3.40	4.23	1.43	2.35

^a[ECO = *E. coli*, STA = *Staphylococcus aureus*, SAL = *Salmonella sp.*, KLE = *Klebsiella sp.*, SHG = *Shigella sp.*, ETC = *Enterococcus sp.*, STC = *Streptococcus sp.*, BAS = *Bacillus sp.*, PDS = *Pseudomonas sp.*, ND = not detectible, * = mean values significantly different (P<0.05)].

Table 3. Levels of eggs and cysts of parasites isolated from suya from the different markets.

Market	Sample Group	<i>Ascaris lumbricoides</i>	<i>Taenia spp</i>	<i>Entamoeba histolytica</i>	Hook worm	<i>Giardia lamblia</i>
Low level	A	ND	++	ND	ND	+
	B	+	+++	ND	ND	++
	C	ND	+	ND	ND	ND
High level	A	+	+	+	+	ND
	B	++	++	+	+	ND
	C	++	+	ND	ND	ND
Wadata	A	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND
	B	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND
	C	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND
North bank	A	+	++	+++	ND	ND
	B	+	++	++	ND	+
	C	ND	ND	+	ND	ND
% occurrence		50	66.7	41.7	16.7	25

^aND = not detectible; + = present; ++ = moderately present; +++ very much present.

the samples (Table 4). *Aspergillus sp.* had the highest percentage occurrence (75%). Samples that stayed a period of 6 h at ambient temperature before analyses showed the highest % occurrence of yeasts and moulds.

DISCUSSION

The treatment processes used in this study were three and categorized into groups: A, B and C. Group "A"

Table 4. Occurrence of yeasts and moulds from the markets.

Market	Sample group	<i>Aspergillus</i> spp	<i>Penicillium</i> spp	<i>Rhizopus</i> spp	Yeasts
Low level	A	ND	ND	ND	ND
	B	+	+++	++	++
	C	ND	ND	ND	ND
High level	A	+	ND	ND	+
	B	+++	++	+	+
	C	++	ND	ND	ND
Wadata	A	+	ND	++	ND
	B	++	++	+++	ND
	C	ND	ND	ND	ND
North bank	A	+	ND	+++	++
	B	+	++	+++	+++
	C	+	ND	+	ND
% occurrence		75.0	33.3	58.3	41.7

^aND = not detectible; + = present; ++ = moderately present; +++ very much present.

samples were analyzed within 1 to 2 h after purchase. Group "B" samples were left untouched for 6 h at ambient temperature before analyses. Group "C" stayed a period of 6 h at ambient temperature, re-roasted for 5 min and cooled further to room temperature ($30 \pm 1^\circ\text{C}$) before analysis. The consumption of suya, particularly in the study area and generally, in sub-Saharan Africa, falls into any of the following three groups: eating freshly prepared suya, eating stale suya and eating a re-roasted suya that has stayed for sometimes after preparation.

The percentage moisture contents (32 to 37.80%) obtained in the present study did not remarkably vary from the 35.00 to 39.09% obtained by Ogbonna et al. (2012) but was lower than the 40.17 and 57.17% obtained by Edema et al. (2008). Conversely, the range was higher than 23.29 obtained for kundi, another kind of dried meat (Fakolade and Omojola, 2008). During the preparation process of the meat, when enough heat is applied, it could reduce the moisture contents of the products and consequently lead to the reduction or elimination of the contaminating organisms. This however has the tendency to reduce the food nutrient. In all the samples, moisture content tends to increase with storage, which means that safeguarding the meat by immediate consumption as soon as it is prepared is necessary. However, there was no significant difference ($p > 0.05$) between the mean moisture contents obtained from the different markets and between treatments. This implies that the regulation of the moisture content has to be during preparation.

Aerobic colony count of 7.27 $\text{Log}_{10}\text{CFU/g}$ suya obtained in the present study is higher than the acceptable limits of

$10^3 - <10^4$ CFU/g (Gilbert et al., 2000). In addition, this value was higher than the following: 0.07 to 2.22×10^5 CFU/g, 10^5 to 10^6 and log_{10} 4.98 to log_{10} 6.27 reported by Edema et al. (2008), Inyang et al. (2005) and Abdullahi et al. (2006) respectively. The aerobic colony counts of a food product with 10^6CFU/g and above means that the food is contaminated to unsafe level and should attract public health attention. There was a significant difference ($p < 0.05$) between the aerobic colony counts obtained from some of the markets. This could indicate lack of standardized processing and dispensing procedures.

Presence of coliform in food or drink is used as a yardstick for measuring the hygiene standard. The highest mean coliform count of 4.32 $\text{Log}_{10}\text{CFU/g}$ suya in the present study is within the 10^4 CFU/g. This is taken as the tolerable limit of coliform in food in developed countries (Cooke and Gibson, 1990). This probably explains why people could consume the suya without necessarily getting down with infection. Coliform count did not vary significantly owing to exposure to ambient temperature. Since *E. coli* in particular is a specific coliform used as index of faecal contamination and sanitary quality, its presence between 1.31 to 3.95 $\text{Log}_{10}\text{CFU/g}$ suya (Table 2) is disturbing. Guidelines for the microbiological quality of some ready-to-eat foods sampled at the point of sale show that *E. coli* $\geq 10^4\text{CFU/g}$ is unsatisfactory (Gilbert et al., 2000). The range of *E. coli* was lower than $\text{log}_{10}4.08$ CFU/g previously obtained (Abdullahi et al., 2006); this probably signifies better quality in terms of preparation and sales.

The mean count of *S. aureus* of the present study ranged from not detectable to 4.45 $\text{Log}_{10}\text{CFU/g}$ suya and

was lower than 5.65 previously reported by Ogbonna et al. (2012). The mean *Salmonella* counts ranging from not detectable (in High Level) to 4.84 differed slightly from 1.97×10^5 CFU/g reported previously (Edema et al., 2008). Simonsen et al. (1987) suggested that to eliminate *Salmonella* in meat and poultry, it is necessary to maintain strict hygiene regimes and implement the HACCP concept. Public Health Laboratory Service Guidelines for the bacteriological quality of ready-to-eat foods at the point of sales consider a food unacceptable if the levels of *Salmonella* and *S. aureus* are in the order $> 10^5$ CFU/g and $> 10^3$ CFU/g respectively (Gilbert et al., 2000). *Shigella* count was relatively low in the area of study. *Shigella* species not detected in Low level and High Level signifies differences in hygiene standard of the markets. The highest mean *Shigella* count of 2.99 Log₁₀CFU/g suya of the present study (Table 2) was lower than the overall mean of 3.34 (log CFU/g of suya) reported by Ogbonna et al. (2012). Mean counts of *Bacillus* sp. ranged from 1.20 to 5.15 Log₁₀CFU/g suya. This signifies that some of the meats were unsafe for consumption since $< 10^3$ is accepted as safe, and $\geq 10^5$ CFU/g is recognized as unacceptable or potentially hazardous (Gilbert et al., 2000).

Klebsiella mean count of 3.98 Log₁₀CFU/g suya (from Wadata), *Enterococcus* mean count of 4.99 Log₁₀CFU/g suya, *Streptococcus* mean count of 4.26 Log₁₀CFU/g suya (from North Bank) and *Pseudomonas* sp. mean count ranging from not detectable to 3.83 Log₁₀CFU/g suya means that the four bacteria reached unsafe level in the suya. Similarly, that these bacteria were not detectable in some samples could mean that the major issue was hygienic standards.

Mean yeast and mould count ranged from 2.05 to 4.35 Log₁₀CFU/g suya which fell within log₁₀2.49 CFU/g reported by Abdulahi et al. (2006). It also slightly supports the value of the order 10^4 to 10^5 CFU/g recorded by Edema et al. (2008). Mean values of yeast and mould obtained from Low Level and North bank were significantly lower than other mean yeast and mould. This also indicates lack of standard protocol.

Parasites in human system are responsible for a range of health-related problems. Mean Parasite counts ranging from not detectable to 2.85 Log₁₀CFU/g suya are high enough to cause health problems since they can multiply in human systems. The samples from some markets had no detectable eggs or cysts of parasites while others had signified differences in hygiene levels of the markets or processors. This is true since government inspectors are not able to inspect every animal that goes to the slaughterhouse in most developing countries. Other sources of the parasites to the suya could be from the processing water, including river, stream lakes and processors can use even pond water. Heating of the meat reduces the parasites' level (Table 3) but does not kill all of them. This means

that further heating could completely eradicate the parasites but could also have negative effect on the food value.

The percentage occurrence of *A. lumbricoides* (50%) in suya in the study area, *Taenia sp* of 66.7%, *E. histolytica* of 41.7%, Hookworm of 16.7% and *Giardia lamblia* of 25% are significant to call for public health attention. The disparity in number of the parasites isolated could be due to differences in the processors' hygiene standard, the processing technology and the sales environments.

The baseline problem in Nigeria like most developing countries of the world is that the general hygienic provisions for primary production, general hygienic provisions for food establishments, registration and approval of food establishments and application of HACCP system as recommended by International Standard Organization (ISO) and HACCP (Arvanitoyannis et al., 2009) are either lacking or are inadequately implemented. Similarly, slaughterhouse hygienic requirements, role of the official veterinarian, recording of *ante-mortem* and *post-mortem* inspection results, professional qualifications of inspectors, official control of slaughterhouses and good manufacturing practices (GMPs) (Arvanitoyannis et al., 2009) are not strictly observed. These could account largely for the high prevalence of these pathogenic organisms in suya.

Large populations of the inhabitants of sub-Saharan Africans consume suya. The present study shows that suya contains indicator organisms in the level that could endanger the lives of consumers. Similarly, there was no significant difference in the mean values of the organisms during pre and post-heat treatments. In general, to reduce the number of these pathogenic microorganisms and parasitic contents of suya, it is necessary to apply either HACCP or ISO 22000 along with prerequisite programs (Arvanitoyannis, 2009).

Conflict of Interests

The authors have not declared any conflict of interests.

REFERENCES

- Abdullahi IO, Umoh VJ, Ameh JB, Galadima M (2006). Some hazards associated with the production of a popular roasted meat (tsire) in Zaria, Nigeria. *Food Control* 17:348-352.
- Abdullahi IO, Umoh VJ, Galadima M (2004). Hazards associated with kilishi preparation in Zaria, Nigeria. *Nig. J. Microbiol.* 18(1-2):338-345.
- Alexopoulos CJ, Mims CW, Blackwell M (1996). *Introductory Mycology*, (4th Edition). John Wiley, New York. pp. 1-50.
- Arvanitoyannis IS (2009). HACCP and ISO 22000 Application to foods of animal origin. Wiley-Blackwell, Oxford, England, UK. pp.3-45.
- Arvanitoyannis IS, Varzakas TH Tserkezou P (2009). Meat and Meat Products In: Arvanitoyannis IS (2009). HACCP and ISO 22000 Application to foods of animal origin, Wiley-Blackwell, Oxford, England, UK. pp.181-276.
- Ash LR, Orihel TC, Savioli L (2000). Bench aids for the diagnosis of intestinal parasites. World Health Organization. Geneva. pp. 1-22.
- Cheesbrough M (2004). *District Laboratory Practice in Tropical*

- Countries. Part 2. Cambridge University Press, Great Britain. pp. 62-70
- Cooke EM, Gibson GI (1990). Intestinal diseases. In "Essential Clinical Microbiology". John Wiley and Sons Ltd., New York. pp.16-21.
- Cowan ST, Steel KJ (1965). Manual for the Identification of Medical Bacteria. Cambridge University Press, Great Britain. pp. 149-165.
- Edema MO, Osho AT, Diala CI (2008). Evaluation of microbial hazard associated with processing of suya (a grilled meat product). *Sci. Res. Essays* 3(12):621-626.
- Fakolade PO, Omojola AB (2008). Proximate composition, pH and microbiological evaluation of "kundi" (dried meat) product from beef and camel meat. *Tropeng.* University of Hohenheim, October 6-9, 2008. Conference on International Research on Food Security, Natural Resource Management and Rural Development.
- Gilbert RJ, de Louvois JD, Little TC, Nye K, Ribeiro CD, Richards J, Roberts D, Bolton FJ(2000). Guidelines for the microbiological quality of some ready-to-eat foods sampled at the point of sale. *Commun. Dis. Public Health* 3:163-167.
- Inyang CU, Inyor MA, Uma EN (2005). Bacteriological quality of a smoked meat product (suya). *Nig. Food J.* 23:239-242.
- Kramiliah WE, Pearson AM, Tauber F (1973). Processed meat. AV Pul. Co Inc. West Pork.
- Macfaddin JF (1977). Biochemical tests for Identification of Medical Bacteria. Williams and Wilkins, New York.
- Odusole KA, Akinyanju OO (2003). Red suya syndrome – acute intravascular leAdminstration and control. *Consum. Saf. Bull.* 2(2): 20-24.
- Ogbonna IO, Sunday DM, Oyekemi A, Odu CE (2012). Microbiological Safety and Proximate Composition of (Suya) Stored at Ambient Temperature for Six Hours from Maiduguri, Northern Nigeria. *Internet J. Food Saf.*14:11-16.
- Simonsen B, Bryan FL, Christian JHB, Roberts TA, Topkin RB, Silliker JT(1987). Prevention and control of food-borne salmonellosis through application of HACCP. *Int. J. F. Microbiol.* 4:227-247.

Full Length Research Paper

Occurrence and antimicrobial susceptibility of *Escherichia coli* and *Salmonella* spp. isolated from “zoom-koom” beverage and ice in Ouagadougou, Burkina Faso

Gertrude Bsadjo-Tchamba^{1*}, Hadiza Ibrahim Bawa¹, Ariane Nzouankeu², Touwendsida Serge Bagré¹, René Dembélé¹, Isidore Juste O. Bonkoungou^{1,3}, Cheikna Zongo¹, Aly Savadogo¹, Alfred S. Traoré¹ and Nicolas Barro¹

¹Laboratoire de Biologie Moléculaire, d'Epidémiologie et de Surveillance des Bactéries et Virus Transmissibles par les Aliments (LaBESTA), Centre de Recherches en Sciences Biologiques, Alimentaires et Nutritionnelles (CRSBAN), Ecole Doctorale Sciences et Technologies, 03 BP 7021 Ouagadougou 03, Université de Ouagadougou, Burkina Faso.

²Centre Pasteur du Cameroun, BP 1274 Yaoundé Cameroun.

³Laboratoire National de Santé Publique, 09 BP 24 Ouagadougou, Burkina Faso.

Received 15 July, 2014; Accepted 8 August, 2014

Pathogenic bacteria contaminate beverages and make consumers to have diarrhoeal diseases. This study was carried out to assess the occurrence and antimicrobial susceptibility of *Escherichia coli* and *Salmonella* spp. isolated from “zoom-koom” beverages and ice from open markets of Ouagadougou. One hundred samples of both “zoom-koom” and ice were analyzed using standard microbiological methods. Identification of serotypes of *E. coli* was completed using specific antisera. Strains were subjected to antimicrobial susceptibility test using agar diffusion method. *E. coli* was isolated in 36% “zoom-koom” and 35% ice samples. Among the 71 *E. coli* strains of both samples, there was 16.8% enteropathogenic *E. coli* (EPEC), belonging to six serotypes: *E. coli* O26, *E. coli* O55, *E. coli* O86, *E. coli* O119, *E. coli* O126 and *E. coli* O128. *Salmonella* was also found in 1% “zoom-koom” and 2% ice samples. Antibiotic susceptibility revealed that *E. coli* isolates resist amoxicillin-clavulanate, ticarcillin, cephalothin, cefamandole, ceftriaxone, cefepime, aztreonam, gentamicin, chloramphenicol, tetracycline, nalidixic acid and ciprofloxacin at different time. Meanwhile, *Salmonella* strains were sensitive to all tested antibiotics except tetracycline. The presence of EPEC and *Salmonella* spp. in the samples indicates that hygiene practices are being improved during processing to reduce the risk of having infection when they are consumed.

Keys words: “Zoom-koom”, ice, *Escherichia coli*, enteropathogenic *E. coli* (EPEC), *Salmonella*, antibiotics, Burkina Faso.

INTRODUCTION

Traditional beverages linked to the ancestral culinary practices in Africa have recently become popular in street trading

in many developing countries such as Burkina Faso. “Zoom-koom” is a traditional sweetened beverage produced

from millet (*Penisetum glaucum*) flour. “Zoom-koom” produced essentially by handling and an unstandardized operation is one of common street-vended beverage. The millet grains are washed and dried. Some quantities of black pepper are added to them, after which they are ground into flour. The millet flour is then mixed with water. The resulting mixture is passed through a wet mesh sieve or a clean muslin cloth; this may sometimes be done in unhygienic environmental conditions, making it susceptible to contamination from flies. After filtration, ginger, lemon juice or pineapple and sugar are then added to the filtrate to give it taste, according to the will of manufacturer. ‘Zoom-koom’ is chilled in refrigerator or by using edible ice; then it becomes ready for consumption. It is usually sold using hand-filling glass cups and sometimes with hand tied in some disposable polythene bags or packaged in 0.5 to 1.5 L recycled plastic bottles. Many vendors reuse water to rinse the glass cups after each use. Poor handling practices, cross contamination during preparation and sales and ambient storage temperature could contribute to the presence of microbial pathogens in traditional beverages. The use of low quality water for the preparation of traditional beverages, reusing water to wash glass cups at the sales point, selling beverages without adequate protection and without good hygienic practices lead to pathogenic contamination (Barro et al., 2002; Lewis et al., 2006; Elmahmood and Doughari, 2007; Titarmare et al., 2009; Rashed et al., 2013). “Zoom-koom” is not only largely consumed for its characteristic aroma and nutritious value, but also for its non-alcoholic nature. Indeed, Compaore et al. (2011), in a previous study in Burkina Faso, showed that millet flour is rich in calcium, carbohydrates and proteins. It is also used in cultural and religious ceremonies such as baptisms and funerals in West African countries, especially in Burkina Faso. This beverage is often served with ice liberally to the thirsty customers.

Water is the most important raw material in the ice production business. Ice is often packaged and sold in transparent polythene nylon bags. Since ice used to refrigerate soft drinks is directly added to the beverages, it also needs to be safe for consumption (Falçao et al., 2002). When ice is thawed the microorganisms remaining may be injured, but they tend to recover their viability so that when the ice melts into drinks, they may be able to survive there too (Lateef et al., 2006). Many studies showed the association between contaminated ice, consumption of traditional beverages and food borne diseases due to pathogenic microorganisms such as: *Vibrio cholerae*, *Shigella* spp., *Salmonella* spp. and *Escherichia coli* (Agbessi et al., 2001; Falçao et al., 2002;

Lateef et al., 2006; Mahale et al., 2008; Sunday et al., 2011).

It is now generally accepted that the main risk factor for the increase in resistance in pathogenic bacteria is the increased use of antibiotics. Use of antimicrobial agents in any environment creates selective pressures that favour the survival of antibiotic resistant pathogens (Nipa et al., 2011). The prevalence of antimicrobial resistance among food and beverages pathogens has increased in recent decades and become a major threat to public health. Previous studies have shown that ice and beverages can be contaminated with pathogenic bacteria (Lateef et al., 2004; Lateef et al., 2006; Rashed et al., 2013). Due to the substantial increase in resistance to antibiotics, it is essential to monitor the antibiotic susceptibility of pathogens in various food sold on the streets, especially traditional beverages and ice.

This study was designed to evaluate the prevalence and antimicrobial resistance of *Escherichia coli* and *Salmonella* serotypes in sample of “zoom-koom” and edible ice sold in Ouagadougou, the capital city of Burkina Faso.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Study area and sampling collection

The study was conducted in the 18 major open markets in the five municipalities of Ouagadougou, from October 2011 to December 2012. In each of these markets, there are several sales points. One hundred (100) “zoom-koom” samples and one hundred (100) edible ice samples of approximately 300 ml were collected regularly in sterile containers; they were kept at 4°C and analyzed within 2 h after sampling. Each “zoom-koom” and ice samples was collected at the same points and time (Table 1).

Sampling processing

Isolation and identification of *Salmonella* and *Escherichia coli*

The ISO 6579:2002(E) and ISO 4832:1991 (F) methods lightly modified were used respectively for isolation and identification of *Salmonella* spp. and *E. coli*. Twenty-five milliliters (25 ml) of “zoom-koom” or edible ice samples were homogenized with 225 ml of sterile buffered peptone water (Liofilchem, Italy), and incubated at 37°C for 24 h. For *Salmonella* isolation, 0.1 ml of pre-enriched broth culture was homogenised in 10 ml of rappaport vassiliadis soy broth (Liofilchem, Italy) and incubated for 24 h at 42°C.

For *E. coli* isolation, two loopfuls of pre-enriched broth was streaked onto Eosin Methylene Blue (EMB) agar (Liofilchem, Italy) and incubated at 44°C for 24 h. Three to five presumptive metallic-green colonies were selected, purified by streaking onto Mueller Hinton agar (Liofilchem, Italy) and then tested by IMViC tests (Indole test, Methyl Red test, Voges Proskauer test and Citrate) and API 20E (bioMérieux, France).

*Corresponding author. E-mail: bsadjotchamba@gmail.com. Tel: +226 75 66 22 62.

Table 1. Samples of “Zoom-koom” and ice in Ouagadougou markets.

Municipalities	Markets	Number of samples	
		“Zoom-koom”	Edible ice
Baskuy	“Oscar jaar”	5	5
	“Grand marché”	5	5
	“Samandin”	5	5
	“Laarlé”	8	8
	“Sankara jaar”	7	7
	“Hamdalaye”	10	10
	“Baskuy jaar”	6	6
Bogodogo	“Naby jaar”	5	5
	“Wemtenga”	6	6
	“14 jaar”	5	5
Boulmiougou	“Cissin”	5	5
	“Nonsin laafi jaar”	5	5
	“Pissy”	5	5
NongreMassom	“Somgande”	4	4
	“Tanghin”	3	3
	“Wayalghin”	6	6
Sig-Noghin	“Kilwin”	5	5
	“Tampouy”	5	5
Total	18	100	100

For *Salmonella* spp. isolation, two loopfuls of enriched broth were streaked onto Xylose Lysine Deoxycholate (XLD) agar (Liofilchem, Italy) and incubated at 37°C for 18-24 h. Three to five suspected colonies (Red colonies with or without black centre) were selected and tested biochemically by using urease, indole test (BIO-RAD, France), orthonitrophenyl-β-D- galatopyranoside (ONPG), citrate, mannitol, mobility, hydrogen sulphur (H₂S) and fermentative gas production. Finally, the selected isolates were suspended in physiological saline solution (NaCl, 9 g/L) for confirmation by API 20E system (bioMérieux, France) and interpretation was done according to API 20E catalogue.

EPEC Serotyping

Enteropathogenic *E. coli* was confirmed by slide agglutination test using nonavalent, trivalent and monovalent antisera according to the instructions of the manufacturer (BIO-RAD, France). Twelve different serotypes were tested: trivalent I (O111 + O55 + O26), trivalent II (O86 + O119 + O127), trivalent III (O125 + O126 O128) and trivalent IV (O114 + O124 + O142). O- antigen is detected by slide agglutination antibodies in the specific sera agglutinate with the bacteria when the corresponding antigens are present. Only strong agglutination occurring within 1 min was considered to be positive reaction.

Antimicrobial susceptibility testing

Antimicrobial susceptibility testing was performed for all isolates using the disc diffusion method as described by Bauer et al. (1966). The pure inoculum of *E. coli* or *Salmonella* spp. strains were

prepared by suspending colonies into the physiological solution from agar plates and every suspension was adjusted to 0.5 McFarland standard. Diameters of inhibition zones were determined according to the European committee on Antimicrobial Susceptibility instructions (EUCAST, 2012).

The following antibiotic discs (Liofilchem, Italy) were classified according to ten classes: Aminopenicillins (amoxicillin-clavulanate, 30 µg); Carboxypenicillins (ticarcillin, 75 µg); Carbapenemes (imipenem, 10 µg); Monobactam (aztreonam, 30 µg); Cephalosporins (cephalothin, 30 µg), cefalexin (30 µg), cefamandole (30 µg), ceftriaxone (30 µg), cefepime (30 µg)); Aminoglycosides (gentamicin, 10 µg); Phenicoles (chloramphenicol, 30 µg); Cyclines (tetracycline, 30 µg); Quinolones (nalidixic acid, 30 µg); and Fluoroquinolones (ciprofloxacin, 5 µg). After incubation, the inhibition zones were measured and tested isolates were categorized as sensitive or resistant according to the EUCAST criteria. The inhibition zones of *E. coli* were controlled with the reference sensitivity of *Escherichia coli* ATCC 25922.

RESULTS

Occurrence of *E. coli* and *Salmonella* spp.

The results revealed that out of 100 “zoom-koom” samples examined, *Salmonella* spp. was present in 1 (1%) sample, while *E. coli* was present in 36 (36%) samples. It also showed that *Salmonella* spp. was found in 2 (2%) of the 100 samples of edible ice while *E. coli* was present in 35 (35%) samples (Table 2).

Table 2. Prevalence of *E. coli* and *Salmonella* spp. in “zoom-koom” and edible ice.

Traditional drinks	Number of samples	Number (%) of positive samples	
		<i>E. coli</i>	<i>Salmonella</i> spp.
“Zoom-koom”	100	36 (36.0%)	01 (1.0%)
Edible ice	100	35 (35.0%)	02 (2.0%)
Total	200	71 (35.5%)	03 (1.5%)

Table 3. O-serogroups of Enteropathogenic *E. coli* (EPEC) isolates in “zoom-koom” and edible ice samples.

Products	Number of <i>E. coli</i> isolates	Serotypes of EPEC isolates					
		Number (%) of serotypes					
		O26	O55	O86	O119	O126	O128
“Zoom-koom”	36	0(0%)	0(0%)	2(5.5%)	1(2.7%)	2(5.5%)	1(2.7%)
Edible ice	35	1(2.8%)	1(2.8%)	2(5.7%)	1(2.8%)	0(0%)	1(2.8%)
Total	71	1(1.4%)	1(1.4%)	4(5.6%)	2(2.8%)	2(2.8%)	2(2.8%)

Table 4. Resistances of *E. coli* and *Salmonella* spp. isolated.

Antimicrobials	<i>Escherichia coli</i>		<i>Salmonella</i> spp.	
	ZK (n=36)	EI (n=35)	ZK (n=1)	EI (n=2)
	Number (%) of Resistance strains			
Amoxicillin- clavulanate	4 (11.10%)	7 (20.00%)	-	-
Ticarcillin	23 (63.90%)	20 (57.10%)	-	-
Cephalothin	1 (2.80%)	1 (2.90%)	-	-
Cefalexin	-	-	-	-
Cefamandole	2 (5.60%)	3 (8.60%)	-	-
Ceftriaxone	2 (5.60%)	4 (11.40%)	-	-
Cefepime	1 (2.80%)	2 (5.70%)	-	-
Imipenem	-	-	-	-
Aztreonam	8 (22.20%)	10 (28.60%)	-	-
Gentamicin	1 (2.80%)	2 (5.70%)	-	-
Chloramphenicol	3 (8.30%)	3 (8.60%)	-	-
Tetracycline	23 (63.90%)	21 (60.00%)	1 (100%)	2 (100%)
Nalidixic-acid	5 (13.90%)	5 (14.30%)	-	-
Ciprofloxacin	1 (2.80%)	1 (2.90%)	-	-

ZK, “Zoom-Koom”; EI, Edible Ice; -, None.

EPEC serotyping

Of the 71 (35%) isolates of *E. coli* in “zoom-koom” beverage and ice, EPEC was identified in 12 (16.8%) samples. Six (6) different serotypes of EPEC were identified: *E. coli* O86 (5.6%), followed by *E. coli* O119 (2.8%); *E. coli* O126 (2.8%) and *E. coli* O128 (2.8%). The less prevalent serotypes were *E. coli* O26 (1.4 %) and *E. coli* O55 (1.4 %). *E. coli* O26 (2.8 %) and *E. coli* O55 (2.8%) serotypes were only detected in edible ice while *E. coli* O126 (5.5 %) was detected in “zoom-koom” (Table 3).

Antibiotics susceptibility

The antibiotic resistance of the bacteria is shown in Table 4. It is noticeable that all *Salmonella* strains were sensitive to all tested antibiotics except two strains which were resistant to tetracycline. Antimicrobial susceptibility test revealed that all *E. coli* strains isolated showed no resistance to cefalexin and imipenem (100%). *E. coli* isolated from “zoom-koom” and ice was resistant to tetracycline (63.90 and 60.00% respectively) and ticarcillin (63.90 and 57.10%); it was moderately resistant to aztreonam (22.20

Table 5. Resistances of enteropathogenic *E. coli* serotyped isolated.

Antimicrobials	Serotypes of EPEC isolates											
	<i>E. coli</i> O26		<i>E. coli</i> 055		<i>E. coli</i> 086		<i>E. coli</i> 0119		<i>E. coli</i> 0126		<i>E. coli</i> 0128	
	ZK (n=0)	EI (n=1)	ZK (n=0)	EI (n=1)	ZK (n=2)	EI (n=2)	ZK (n=1)	EI (n=1)	ZK (n=2)	EI (n=0)	ZK (n=1)	EI (n=1)
	Number (%) of Resistance strains											
Amoxicillin-clavulanate	None	-	None	-	R(50%)	R(50%)	-	-	-	None	-	-
Ticarcillin	None	-	None	R(100%)	R(50%)	R(50%)	R(100%)	R(100%)	R(50%)	None	R(100%)	R(100%)
Cephalothin	None	-	None	-	-	-	-	-	-	None	-	-
Cefalexin	None	-	None	-	-	-	-	-	-	None	-	-
Cefamandole	None	-	None	-	-	-	-	-	-	None	-	-
Ceftriaxone	None	-	None	-	-	-	-	-	-	None	-	-
Cefepime	None	-	None	-	-	-	-	-	-	None	-	-
Imipenem	None	-	None	-	-	-	-	-	-	None	-	-
Aztreonam	None	-	None	R(100%)	R(50%)	R(50%)	R(100%)	R(100%)	-	None	R(100%)	R(100%)
Gentamicin	None	-	None	-	R(50%)	R(50%)	-	-	-	None	R(100%)	R(100%)
Chloramphenicol	None	-	None	-	-	-	-	-	-	None	-	-
Tetracycline	None	R(100%)	None	R(100%)	R(50%)	R(50%)	R(100%)	R(100%)	R(50%)	None	R(100%)	R(100%)
Nalidixic-acid	None	-	None	-	R(50%)	-	-	-	-	None	R(100%)	-
Ciprofloxacin	None	-	None	-	-	-	-	-	-	None	-	-

ZK, “Zoom-Koom”; EI, Edible Ice; -, None.

and 28.60%), nalidixic acid (13.90 and 14.30%), and amoxicillin-clavulanate (11.10 and 20.00%) and less resistant to chloramphenicol (8.30 and 8.60%), ceftriaxone (5.60 and 11.40%), cefamandole (5.60 and 8.60%), cephalothin (2.80 and 2.90%), gentamicin (2.80 and 5.70%), ciprofloxacin (2.80 and 2.90%), and cefepime (2.80 and 5.70%). Most EPEC strains are resistant to tetracycline, aztreonam and ticarcillin (Table 5).

DISCUSSION

The presence of *Salmonella* spp. in “zoom-koom” and edible ice samples indicates that consumers are exposed to infections. Our findings are rela-

tively low than those reported in other studies on ice and fruits juice beverage (mango, orange etc) in Ivory Coast, Mexico and India (Agbessi et al., 2001; Façao et al., 2002; Lewis et al., 2006). These data are not surprising because “zoom-koom” and ice are processed mainly by handling operations and without pasteurization treatment. Street-vended foods and beverages dominated by hand intervention without adhering to good hygienic practices can lead to contamination (Agbessi et al., 2001; Barro et al., 2002; Lewis et al., 2006; Elmahmood and Doughari, 2007; Sunday et al., 2011).

In our study, contamination of “zoom-koom” and edible ice caused by *E. coli* could be attributed to

poor quality water and unhygienic practices during the production process. According to Makut et al. (2013), it is very possible that the pathogenic contamination could occur during hawking and improper or careless handling and packaging of the products. Indeed, Taylor et al. (2000) proved that the transfer of microorganisms to hands was due to poor personal hygiene after visiting the toilet. Our results on the presence of *E. coli* are in agreement with some of the earlier reports on its presence in fruit juices, soft drinks and ice in many developing countries (Barro et al., 2002; Façao et al., 2002; Lateef et al., 2006; Lewis et al., 2006; Mahale et al., 2008; Uma Reddy et al., 2009; Sunday et al., 2011; Poojara and Krishna, 2012).

Regarding traditional beverages sold in markets, packaging inside a bag or recycled bottle requires a transfer. This manual transfer is sometimes done in the open air which causes the influx of flies that are likely to contaminate the product. In addition, a previously study conducted in Burkina showed that the flies landing on food or the surface of equipment can also spread bacteria, because they have contact with dirty matters (Barro et al., 2006).

Enteropathogenic *E. coli* (EPEC) serotypes, identified in our samples ("zoom-koom" and ice), cause severe foodborne disease (Stanilova et al., 2011). Indeed, it was reported that EPEC is transmitted by the fecal-oral route and is the major cause of infantile diarrhoea in developing countries (Clarke et al., 2002). According to Norazah et al. (1998) in Malaysia, EPEC presence in food indicated fecal contamination consecutive to unhygienic practices. The presence of EPEC in traditional drinks and edible ice could pose serious threats to the health of many consumers, like the "zoom-koom" and ice, which are highly consumed in Ouagadougou City. The markets are highly congested with people as a result, a single source of EPEC contamination could have widespread repercussion on people's health.

The rate of resistance obtained with antimicrobials tested is lower than those reported by Lateef et al. (2004) in orange juice in Nigeria and Lateef et al. (2006) in edible ice. This resistance of *E. coli* to beta-lactamin (amoxicillin-clavulanate, ticarcillin, ceftriaxone) could be explained by the production of beta-lactamase which hydrolyzes these antibiotics or the reduction of the structure of porins (Schwarz and Chaslus-Dancla, 2001). Also, the resistance to aminoglycosids such as gentamicin could be due to enzymatic activation by N-acetyltransferase and O-adenylyltransferase (Schwarz and Chaslus-Dancla, 2001). According to Lateef et al. (2004), the relatively high level of resistance to antimicrobial agents is a reflection of the misuse or abuse of these agents in the environment. The indiscriminate use of antibiotics, which promotes antibiotic resistance results from patients' demand, prescribers and dispensing doctors (Chinedum, 2005). Antimicrobial resistant strains of *Salmonella* spp. and *E. coli* isolated in this study constitute a serious public health problem.

From this study, it appears that "zoom-koom" and edible ice undergo fecal contamination during the various manufacturing processes. The presence of Enteropathogenic *E. coli* and *Salmonella* spp. strains in soft drinks and edible ice remains a significant public health concern. These pathogenic organisms have also shown to be highly resistant to antimicrobials tested, indicating a possible cause of public health hazards. Indeed, the ingestion of "zoom-koom" and ice contaminated with EPEC strains may cause the colonization of intestinal tract by antimicrobial resistant strains. Immediate action should be taken to spread awareness amongst the vendors about soft drinks safety and good hygienic

practices in order to prevent contaminations and avoid any future pathogen outbreaks.

Conflict of Interests

The authors have not declared any conflict of interests.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The authors expressed their gratitude to the "International Foundation for Sciences" for the funding provided for the study.

REFERENCES

- Agbessi TK, Cess F, Claon S, Kouadio L (2001). Etude de la salubrité de la glace alimentaire en bloc: de la production à la vente sur les marchés. Bull. Soc. Pathol. Exot. 94 (5):401-402.
- Barro N, Ouattara CAT, Nikiema PA, Ouattara AS, Traoré AS (2002). Evaluation de la qualité microbiologique de quelques aliments de rue dans la ville de Ouagadougou au Burkina Faso. Cahiers Santé 12: 369-374.
- Barro N, Savadogo A, Ouattara CAT, Traoré AS (2006). Carriage bacteria by proboscis, legs and faeces of two flies in street food vending sites in Ouagadougou in Burkina Faso. J. Food Prot. 69: 2007-2010.
- Bauer AW, Kirby WMM, Sherris JC, Turck M (1966). Antibiotic susceptibility testing. Am. J. Pathol. 45: 493-496.
- Chinedum IE (2005). Microbial resistance to antibiotics. Afr. J. Biotechnol. 4:1606-1611.
- Clarke SC, Haigh RD, Freestone PP, Williams PH (2002). Enteropathogenic *Escherichia coli* infection: history and clinical aspects. Br. J. Biomed. Sci. 59:123-127.
- Compaore WR, Nikiéma PA, Bassole HIN, Savadogo A, Hounhouigan DJ, Mouecoucou J, Traoré SA (2011). Nutritional Properties of Enriched Local Complementary Flours. Adv. J. Food Sci. Technol. 3(1):31-39.
- Elmahmood AM, Doughari JH (2007). Microbial quality assessment of *kunun-zaki* beverage sold in Girei town of Adamawa State, Nigeria. Afr. J. Food. Sci. 011015.
- European Committee on Antimicrobial Susceptibility Testing (EUCAST) (2012). Breakpoint tables for interpretation of MICs and zone diameters. Version 2.0, valid from 01-01-2012. pp. 1-8.
- Falçao JP, Dias AMG, Correa EF, Falçao DP (2002). Microbiological quality of ice used to refrigerate foods. Food Microbiol. 19: 269-276.
- International Standard Organization (ISO) 4832 (1991). Microbiologie-Directives générales pour le dénombrement des coliformes-Méthode par comptage des colonies. AFNOR. 5 p.
- International Standard Organization (ISO) 6579 (2002). Microbiology of food and animal feeding stuffs-Horizontal method for the detection of *Salmonella* spp. AFNOR. 27 p.
- Lateef A, Oloke JK, Kana EBG (2004). Antimicrobial resistance of bacterial strains isolated from orange juice products. Afr. J. Biotechnol. 3:334-338.
- Lateef A, Oloke JK, Kana EBG, Pacheco E (2006). Microbiological quality of ice used to cool drinks and foods in Ogbomosho Metropolis, Southwest, Nigeria. Internet. J. Food Safe. 8:39-43.
- Lewis JE, Thompson P, Bvbn R, Kalavati C, Rajanna B (2006). Human bacteria in street vended fruit juices: A case study of Visakhapatnam city, India. Internet J. Food Saf. 8:35-38.
- Mahale DP, Khade RG, Vaidja VK (2008). Microbiological analysis of street vended fruit juices from Mumbai City, India. Internet J. Food Saf. 10:31-34.

- Makut MD, Nyam MA, Obiekezie SO, Abubakar AE (2013). Antibiogram of bacteria isolated from kunun-zaki drink sold in keffi metropolis. *Am. J. Infect. Dis.* 9(3):71-76.
- Nipa MN, Mazumdar RM, Hasan MM, Fakruddin M, Islam S, Bhuiyan HR, Iqbal A (2011). Prevalence of multi-drug resistant bacteria on raw salad vegetables sold in major market of Chittagong City, Bangladesh. *Middle East J. Sci. Res.* 10:70-77.
- Norazah A, Rahizan I, Zainuddin T, Rohani MY, Kamel AG (1998). Enteropathogenic *Escherichia coli* in raw and cooked food. *Southeast Asian. J. Trop. Med. Public Health* 29:91-93.
- Poojara RH, Krishna G (2012). Microbiological profile of street vended foods in Cochin, Kerala India. *Biosci. Discov.* 3(2):179-185.
- Rashed N, Aftab U, Azizul H, Saurab KM, Mrityunjoy A, Majibur R (2013). Microbiological study of vendor and packed fruit juices locally available in Dhaka city, Bangladesh. *Int. Food Res. J.* 20(2):1011-1015.
- Schwarz S, Chaslus-Dancla E (2001). Use of antimicrobials in veterinary medicine and mechanism of resistance. *Vet. Res.* 32(3-4): 201-225.
- Stanilova S, Rusenova N, Petrova D, stoyanchev T (2011). Polymerase Chain Reaction assay for detection of Enteropathogenic *Escherichia coli* strains in meat. *Trakia J. Sci.* 9(3):51-57.
- Sunday PU, Nyaudoh UN, Etido JU (2011). Microbiological quality and safety evaluation of fresh juices and edible ice sold in Uyo Metropolis, South-South, Nigeria. *Internet J. Food Saf.* 13:374-378.
- Taylor JH, Brown KL, Toivenen J, Holah JT (2000). A microbiological evaluation of warm air driers with respect to hand hygiene and the washroom environment. *J. App. Microbiol.* 89(6):910-919.
- Titamare A, Dabholkar P, Godbole S (2009). Bacteriological analysis of street vended fresh fruit and vegetable juices in Nagpur city, India. *Internet J. Food Saf.* 11:1-3.
- Uma Reddy B, Chandrakanth N, Indus Priya S, Venkanta NR, Usha KB (2009). Isolation and characterisation of faecal coliforms in street-vended fruit juices and its safety evaluation: A case study of Bellary city, India. *Internet J. Food. Saf.* 11:35-43.

Full Length Research Paper

Exploration of *Serratia entomophila* AB2 for lepidopteran pest control and productivity of groundnut

Pritam Chattopadhyay¹, Nilima Karmakar² and Sukanta K. Sen^{1*}

¹Department of Botany, School of Life Sciences, Siksha-Bhavana, Visva-Bharati University, Santiniketan - 731 235, India.

²Department of Soil Science and Agricultural Chemistry, N. M. College of Agriculture, Navsari Agricultural University, Navsari, Gujarat-396 450, India.

Received 21 January, 2014; Accepted 8 August, 2014

The bacterial isolate *Serratia entomophila* AB2 having multidimensional attributes like larvacidal activity and nutrient-solubilizing capability was used to test its effect on productivity of groundnut. Two different inorganic carriers (talcum powder and vermiculite) based formulations of the bacterial isolate were also tested along with the unformulated product and 100% recommended dose of NPK (60:60:50) for comparative study. *S. entomophila* AB2 (unformulated) efficiently minimized lepidopteran pest infestations when compared with control (larval stage of *Heliothis armigera*, 27%; *Spodoptera litura*, 30%; *Plutella xylostella*, 23%). The strain also increased seed germination by 10%, increment in shoot weight was by 100% and enhancement of seed weight was by 120% in comparison to negative control in a field trial. But, both of the inorganic carrier based formulations showed better results in respect to pest control and productivity compared to the unformulated bacterium. Among the two formulations used in this study, vermiculite based formulation was found effective in terms of pest control and productivity. Consequently, a vermiculite based formulation of *S. entomophila* AB2 could be effectively used at the rate of 3.6 qthec⁻¹ for quality and yield enhancement of groundnut.

Key words: *Serratia entomophila* AB2, fermentation, pesticide, nutrient solubilizer, integrated crop management (ICM) productivity.

INTRODUCTION

Several, bacterial entomopathogens have been developed for their use as commercial pest controlling agent and are *Bacillus thuringiensis*, *B. cereus*, *Burkholderia cepacia*, *Serratia entomophila*, *Pseudomonas fluorescens* (Johnson et al., 2001; Roh et al., 2009; Jeong et al. 2010; Sheen et al., 2013). But application of bacterial entomopathogens as soil inoculants is of rare occurrence. Among bacterial biopesticides *S. entomophila* was commercialized as soil

inoculants to control pasture pest *Costelytra zealandica* (Coleoptera) in New Zealand (Johnson et al., 2001).

The strain *S. entomophila* AB2, used in this study, was reported with two unique features. Instead of controlling coleopteron pasture pests, *S. entomophila* AB2 was reported to control lepidopteron pests (*Heliothis armigera*, *Spodoptera litura*, *Plutella xylostella*) of phyllosphere region (Chattopadhyay et al., 2011, Chattopadhyay and Sen, 2012)

*Corresponding author. E-mail: sksenvb@rediffmail.com. Tel: +91346361686; +919832124119. Fax: +913463262728.

R1	TS1	TS3	TS4	TS2	TS5
R2	TS2	TS3	TS1	TS5	TS4
R3	TS1	TS5	TS2	TS4	TS3
R4	TS5	TS4	TS3	TS2	TS1

Figure 1. Randomized complete block design (RCBD): Experimental field showing different treatments (TS1, TS2, TS3, TS4 and TS5) with four replications (R1, R2, R3 and R4).

The strain was also characterized for P and Zn solubilization property (Chattopadhyay and Sen, 2012). Microbial organisms that solubilize nutrients is an important option for integrated crop management (ICM) that help to nourish the crop plants by increasing availability of soil nutrients (Gyaneshwar et al., 2002). Studies also proved systemic infestation of *S. entomophila* AB2 through plant parts to provide protection against pest and pathogen (Chattopadhyay and Sen, 2013). Therefore, the strain *S. entomophila* AB2 could be used in agriculture as potential pesticide (because of larvaecidal activity) and fertilizer (because of nutrient solubilization).

Limiting factors of using bacterial inoculants in field are related to storage, distribution of the product and requirement of large volume of water for application as suspension (Sabbour et al., 2012). Further, the use of biopesticide is limited for a couple of reasons but the most notable among them is the poor efficacy of the product under treatment conditions (Prior, 1989; Sabbour et al., 2012). To overcome these limitations, multitasking isolates with new formulations having extended shelf life and easy application are required to be developed.

In the present study, agricultural potentiality of *S. entomophila* AB2 was tested against groundnut, an important oil yielding cash crop highly susceptible to pest and pathogens (Adjou et al., 2012). Two different inorganic carriers (talcum powder and vermiculite) were tested for formulation. This communication makes the first attempt to understand the feasibility of a single indigenous strain, *S. entomophila* AB2, for pest control and productivity assessment in field condition for reducing the use of chemical pesticide and fertilizer.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Experimental strain

The bacterial strain *S. entomophila* AB2 reported for its nutrient solubilizing, antifungal and larvicidal activity (Chattopadhyay et al., 2011; Chattopadhyay and Sen, 2012, 2013) was used. The 16S rRNA gene sequence was registered to Gene Bank (Accession no.

GU370899). The isolate was maintained as 50% glycerol stock at -20°C in brain heart infusion agar (BHI-agar, Hi-media, India).

Fermentation

The working strain was grown in shake flask using 100 ml of broth (4 g sugar, 1 g yeast extract, 0.2 g urea and 0.2 g NPK; pH 7.1) as seed culture. Fermentation was carried at 28°C for 72 h in a glass fermenter (MCU-200, B.Braun Biotech International, India) at 240 rpm in same medium considering other parameters as per Visnovsky et al. (2008). Cells were harvested after they had entered the stationary growth phase.

Inorganic carrier used

For product formulation, talcum powder (magnesium silicate, $Mg_3Si_4O_{10}(OH)_2$) and vermiculite (Phyllosilicate, $(MgFe,Al)_3(Al,Si)_4O_{10}(OH)_2 \cdot 4H_2O$) were used as inorganic carriers. Sodium salt of carboxymethyl cellulose (CMC), generally referred as cellulose gum, was added as an adhesive agent.

Product formulation

After repeated sterilization, 80 g of carrier material was mixed with 18 ml of fermented broth (1.5×10^{10} cfu ml⁻¹), glycerol (1 ml, 50% v/v) and CMC solution (1 ml, 0.1 mg ml⁻¹) aseptically and uniformly to generate 100 g of product (Vidhyasekaran and Muthamilan, 1995). The formulation was shade dried aseptically to reduce the moisture content to ~18% and packed with in sterilized polythene bags under UV radiation and sealed. The formulation contained 3.5×10^8 cfug⁻¹ of experimental bacterial load when packed. The serially diluted sample was plated onto caprylate thallos agar (CTA) medium (O'Callaghan et al., 2002) supplemented with antibiotic Ampicillin (A) and Gentamicin (G) to measure the viable AB2 population from the packed formulation at intervals of 10 days.

Field trials

Soil conditioning experiments were conducted in Ravi season in experimental field (red laterite soil), keeping the field idle for 6 months prior to seed sowing for avoiding effects of any pesticide. Plots of 3.5 m x 4.0 m were laid out and brought to a fine tilt by ploughing. Soils of the plots were mixed well ensuring leveling and rows were made in 30 cm apart. Randomized complete block design (RCBD) model was followed for the experiments (Figure 1). Untreated (TS1) experimental plots were taken as control, whereas other plots supplied with 100% recommended dose of NPK (60:60:50) (TS2) were also maintained. Plots with soil conditioning was done with unformulated experimental strain (TS3), 90 ml 1.5×10^{10} cfu ml⁻¹ cultures mixed with 5 Kg of powdered soil to broadcast over one plot area (4.0 m x 3.5 m). For talcum powder based (TS4) and vermiculite based (TS5) formulations, 500 g of formulated product (having 3.5×10^8 cfug⁻¹) was mixed with 4.5 kg of powdered soil to broadcast over one plot area (4.0 m x 3.5 m). All experimental plots were irrigated, as required to maintain the moisture level at 15%. In each case, treatment was carried out one hour before sunset (Ghidiu and Zehender, 1993).

Seed germination assessment

Seeds of ground nut (*Arachis hypogaea* var. Koushal, G201) were

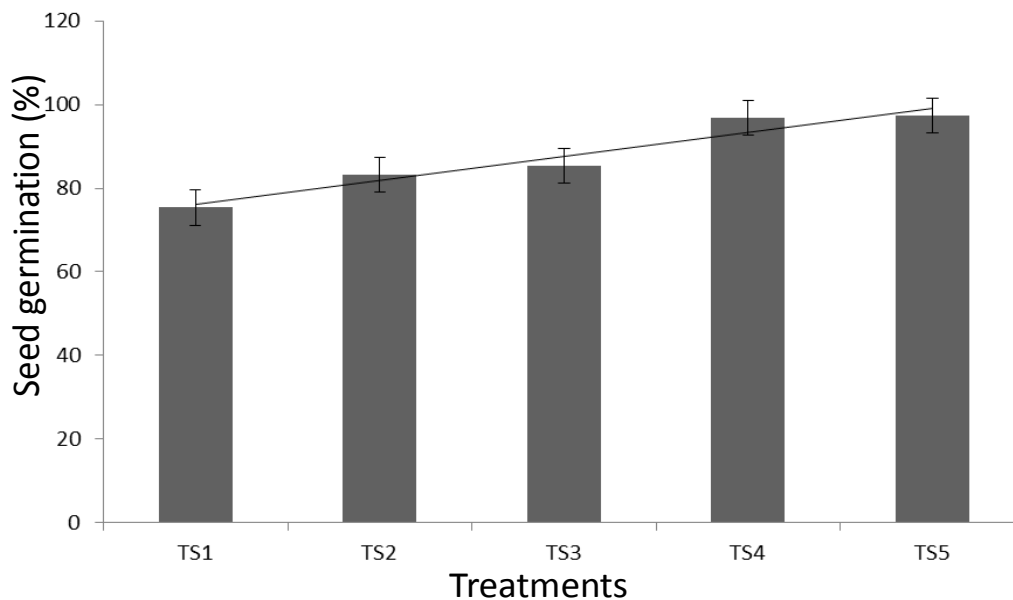


Figure 2. Effect of field treatment with, control (TS1), 100% NPK (TS2), unformulated strain (TS3), talcum powder based formulation (TS4) and vermiculite based formulation (TS5) on seed germination of ground nut.

surface sterilized and soaked in distilled water for 10 min and sowed in rows at a distance of 20 cm between the two as shown in Figure 1. After 10 days of sowing of seeds, seed germination percentage was recorded.

Pest control assessment

Experiments were carried out in open fields; therefore, the experimental field could have been infested by different pest naturally. Only larvae of lepidopteran pests, particularly *Heliothis armigera*, *Spodoptera litura* and *Plutella xylostella* were enumerated because the experimental strain is a known pathogen to these pest species (Chattopadhyay and Sen, 2012). Data was recorded since the 30th day of seed sowing till the period of experiment.

Productivity assessment

For productivity assessment, growth and yield parameters were measured. Different growth parameters were average measurement of branch number (BN), shoot length (SL), and shoot weight (SW) per plant. The plants were air dried for a period of 7 days for measuring dry weight. The yield parameters taken into consideration were average pod number per plant (PN), seed number per pod (SN), and seed yield per experimental plot (SY).

Statistical analysis

Standard deviation for each treatment was determined from four replications. The experimental data were statistically analyzed using ANOVA. Duncan's multiple range test (DMRT) was used to determine group mean value when ANOVA was found significant at $P < 0.05$. Pesticidal activity was evaluated, through pest scouting and mortality rate evaluation, on the basis of severity of infestations (Amer et al., 1999).

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

Effect on seed germination

The rate of seed germination in different soil treatments was observed (Figure 2). It was found that the rate was much low in TS1 (75.4%) and in TS 2 (83.2%) While seeds of TS3 (85.4%) showed lower rate of germination than formulations (TS4 and TS5), causing almost 100% germination (96.8 and 97.4% respectively).

Effect of microbial consortium for seed germination is well studied (Pandey and Maheshwari, 2007; Babalola et al., 2007; Chen and Nelson, 2008; Naik and Sreenivasa, 2009). Formulations of *Pseudomonas* was used and showed significant increase of seed germination in *Vigna mungo* (Sarma et al., 2009a). Similar trend was achieved through application of the working isolate *S. entomophila* AB2 in seed germination of ground nut.

Effect on pest control

Highest pest attack was evident in plots treated with NPK (60:60:50) (TS2) which was found 119.56% more in comparison to control (TS1) (Figure 3). The results showed that *S. entomophila* AB2 (unformulated) efficiently minimized lepidopteron pest infestations when compared with control (*Heliothisarmigera*, 27%; *Spodopteralitura*, 30%; *Plutellaxylostella*, 23%). Among the experimental plots least pest attack was found in vermiculite based formulation of *S. entomophila* AB2 (TS5) (176.92% less pest attack thanTS2).

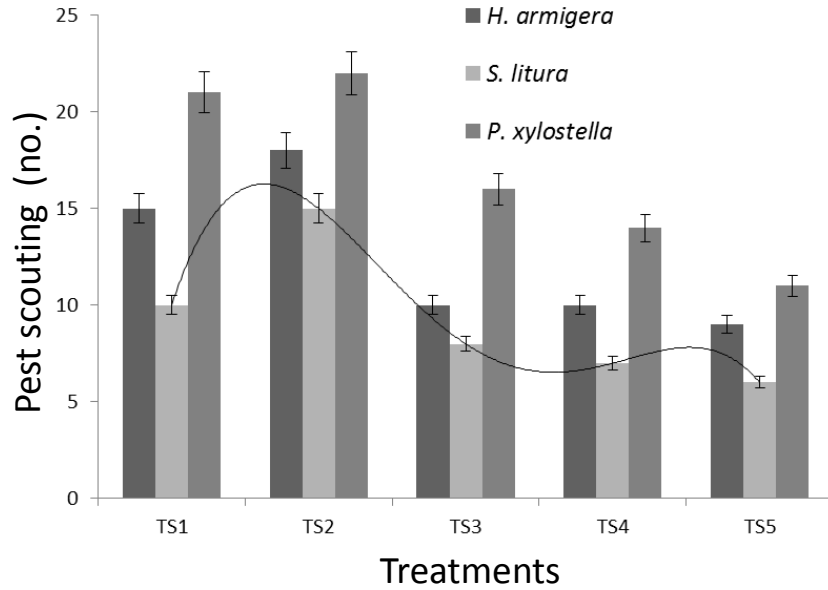


Figure 3. Effect of field treatments with control (TS1), 100% NPK (TS2), unformulated strain (TS3), talcum powder based formulation (TS4) and vermiculite based formulation (TS5) on providing protection against lepidopteran pests.

Table 1. Effect of *S. entomophila* AB2 and its formulations on productivity of ground nut.

Treatment	Branch number	Shoot length (cm)	Dry shoot weight (kg per experimental plot)	Pod number per plant	Seed number per pod	Seed yield (kg per experimental plot)
TS1 (control)	3.8±0.2	55.33±0.4	56.45±0.4	12.8±0.3	1.27±0.05	16.44±0.3
TS2(100% NPK)	6±0.3	61.33±0.5	70.2±0.7	20.5±0.3	1.9±0.05	40.08±0.4
TS3(unformulated strain)	4.5±0.25	63±0.5	70.23±0.7	18.9±0.3	1.5±0.05	35.66±0.4
TS4(talcum powder based formulation)	5.7±0.3	65±0.5	104.46±0.7	21.93±0.3	2.1±0.05	42.83±0.4
TS5 (vermiculite based formulation)	4.1±0.2	71.6±0.7	138.12±0.8	25.1±0.3	2.25±0.06	62.89±0.5

The value were presented as mean value of four replication ± standard error.

It was reported that broadcasting of talcum based formulation of *P. flurescens* strains (Pf1 and FP7) on paddy field significantly reduced sheath blight, thereby, increasing yield (Nandakumar et al., 2001). Similarly, the present study clearly demonstrated that, even the soil treated with *S. entomophila* AB2 alone (TS3) can provide an effective measure for controlling lepidopteron pest infection.

Effect on productivity

The observations recorded on plant growth in terms of BN, SL and SW, clearly indicated positive effect of the *S. entomophila* AB2 (Table 1). The strain (TS3) alone

worked efficiently by 100% increment in shoot weight and 120% enhancement of seed weight in comparison to control in field trial. In growth experiments, both the formulations (TS4 and TS5) showed profound effect. Particularly, the vermiculite based formulation (TS5) showed maximum effect (129.47% increment in shoot length and 244.67% increment in shoot weight, in comparison to the control). Further, the SY was found maximum with vermiculite based formulation (TS5) and 156.91% increment in ground nut production was achieved in comparison to TS2 where soil was treated with NPK (60:60:50) (TS2).

The results show that the yield criteria viz., PN, SN and SY were influenced by different treatments TS5>TS4>TS2>TS3>TS1. It indicates that formulations

may be required for better availability of the strain in the rhizosphere for longer time duration. Thus, the effective role of *S. entomophila* AB2 on growth and yield parameters was evident. From earlier reports formulations of fluorescent *Pseudomonas* strain R62 and R81 were known to increase plant growth and productivity significantly in field condition (Sarma et al., 2009b).

Conclusion

The strain *S. entomophila* AB2, as a single biological agent for integrated nutrient management (INM) and integrated pest and disease management (IPDM) may find its application as a lucrative alternative to chemical fertilizer, pesticides and fungicides in ICM. But before that, its field efficacy should be checked. In the present study results of the field application indicate that the strain could be used as a soil inoculant. However formulations may be required for better availability of the strain in the rhizosphere for longer time duration which requires further investigation. On the basis of the result of this study, it can be recommended that vermiculite based formulation of *S. entomophila* AB2 could be used at the rate of 36 kg per 1000 sqm (3.6 qt hec^{-1}) for better quality and yield in groundnut. This could be a remunerative recommendation as it could effectively reduce the cost of chemical fertilizers and pesticides.

Conflict of Interests

The authors have not declared any conflict of interests.

REFERENCES

- Adjou ES, Dahouenon-Ahoussi E, Soumanou MM (2012). Investigations on the mycoflora and processing effects on the nutritional quality of peanut (*Arachis hypogaea* L. var. TS 32-1). *J. Microbiol. Biotechnol. Food Sci.* 2 (3):1025-1039.
- Amer M, Hussain SAS, Khan L, Khattak M, Shah GS (1999). The comparative efficacy of insecticides for the control of insect pest complex of cotton (*Gossypium hirsutum* L.). *Pak. J. Biol. Sci.* 2:1552-1555.
- Babalola OO, Berner DK, Amusa NA (2007). Evaluation of some bacterial isolates as germination stimulants of *Striga hermonthica*. *Afr. J. Agric. Res.* 2:27-30.
- Chattopadhyay P, Gorthi S, Chatterjee S, Sen SK (2011). Characterization of bacterial isolates as natural biocontrolling agents of bollworm from an epizootic pest (*Heliothis armigera*). *Pest Technol.* 5:81-85.
- Chattopadhyay P, Sen SK (2012). Development of bacterial biopesticide: isolation to product formulation. Lambert Academic Publishing GmbH & Co. KG, Germany. pp. 1-95.
- Chattopadhyay P, Sen SK (2013) Systemic infestation of *Serratia entomophila* AB2 through plant tissue inferred protection against insect pest and fungal pathogens. *Afr. J. Microbiol. Res.* 7(21):2651-2655.
- Chen MH, Nelson EB (2008). Seed-colonizing microbes from municipal biosolids compost suppress *Pythium ultimum* damping-off on different plant species. *Biol. Contl.* 98:1012-1018.
- Ghidiu GM, Zehender GW (1993). Timing of the initial spray application of *Bacillus thuringiensis* for the control of the Colorado potato beetle (Coleoptera: Chrysomelidae) in potatoes. *Biol. Contl.* 3: 348-352.
- Gyaneshwar P, Naresh KG, Parekh LJ, Poole PS (2002). Role of soil microorganisms in improving P nutrition of plants. *Plant Soil* 245:83-93.
- Jeong K, Jeong JY, Lee HO, Choi E, Lee H (2010). Inhibition of Plk1 induces mitotic infidelity and embryonic growth defects in developing zebrafish embryos. *Dev. Biol.* 345: 34-48.
- Johnson VW, Pearson JF, Jackson TA (2001). Formulation of *Serratia entomophila* for biological control of grass grub. *N. Z. Plant Prot.* 54: 125-127.
- Naik N, Sreenivasa MN (2009). Influence of bacteria isolated from panchagavya on seed germination and seed vigor in wheat. *Karnataka J. Agric. Sci.* 22:231-232.
- Nandakumar R, Babu S, Viswanathan R, Sheela J, Raguchander T, Samiyappan R (2001). A new bio-formulation containing plant growth promoting rhizobacterial mixture for the management of sheath blight and enhanced grain yield in rice. *Biocontrol* 46:493-510.
- Pandey P, Maheshwari DK (2007). Two-species microbial consortium for growth promotion of *Cajanus cajan*. *Curr. Sci.* 92:1137-1142.
- Prior C (1989). Biological pesticides for low external-input agriculture. *Biocontl. News Inform.* 10:17-22.
- Roh JY, Liu Q, Lee DW, Tao X, Wang Y, Shim HJ, Choi JY, Seo JB, Ohba M, Mizuki E, Je YH (2009). *Bacillus thuringiensis* serovar *mogi* (flagellar serotype 3a3b3d), a novel serogroup with a mosquitocidal activity. *J. Invertebr. Pathol.* 102:266-268.
- Sabbour MM, Abdou WL, Abdel-Hakim EA (2012). Role of Some Additives in Enhancing the Formulation of Bacteria *Bacillus thuringiensis* against *Phthorimaea operculella* and *Helicoverpa armigera* - Impact of Tween-80, Arabic gum, Molasses, cellulose, starch and talc powder. *J. Appl. Sci. Res.* 8(4):1986-1992.
- Sarma MVRK, Saharan K, Prakash A, Bisaria VS, Sahai V (2009a). Application of *Pseudomonas* inoculant formulations in *Vigna mungo* through field trial. *Int. J. Biol. Life Sci.* 1:25-29.
- Sarma MVRK, Saharan K, Prakash A, Bisaria VS, Sahai V (2009b). Application of fluorescent *Pseudomonas* inoculant formulations on *Vigna mungo* through field trial. *World Acad. Sci. Eng. Technol.* 52:789-793.
- Sheen TR, O'Callaghan M, Smalley DJ, Ronson CW, Hurst MR (2013). *Serratia entomophila* bet gene induction and the impact of glycine betaine accumulation on desiccation tolerance. *J. Appl. Microbiol.* 114:470-481.
- Vidhyasekaran P, Muthamilan M (1995). Development of formulation of fluorescent *Pseudomonas fluorescens* for control of chickpea wilt. *Plant Dis.* 79:782-786.
- Visnovsky GA, Smalley DJ, O'Callaghan M, Jackson TA (2008). Influence of culture medium composition, dissolved oxygen concentration and harvesting time on the production of *Serratia entomophila*, a microbial control agent of the New Zealand grass grub. *Biocontrol Sci. Technol.* 18(1):87-100.

Full Length Research Paper

Isolation and characterization of *Chromobacterium violaceum* from a disused tin-mining lake in Malaysia

Teik Kiang Goh^{1,4*}, Shing Yih Wong², Nor Ismaliza Mohd Ismail^{3,4} and Kah Cheng Teo^{2,4}

¹Department of Agricultural and Food Science, Faculty of Science, Universiti Tunku Abdul Rahman, Bandar Barat, 31900 Kampar, Perak, Malaysia.

²Department of Biomedical Science, Faculty of Science, Universiti Tunku Abdul Rahman, Bandar Barat, 31900 Kampar, Perak, Malaysia.

³Department of Biological Science, Faculty of Science, Universiti Tunku Abdul Rahman, Bandar Barat, 31900 Kampar, Perak, Malaysia.

⁴Centre for Biodiversity Research, Faculty of Science, Universiti Tunku Abdul Rahman, Bandar Barat, 31900 Kampar, Perak, Malaysia.

Received 21 March, 2014; Accepted 22 August, 2014

During a survey of microorganisms from a disused tin-mining lake in Kampar, Perak, Malaysia, a distinct bacterium producing a purple pigment was isolated. The isolate was characterized by morphological observation, followed by a series of conventional biochemical tests, physiological tests, as well as antibacterial tests, and identified as *Chromobacterium violaceum*. It was a facultatively anaerobic, motile, Gram-negative bacillus. The identity of this bacterial isolate was verified by a phylogenetic analysis of its 16S rRNA sequence. The ecological, medical, pharmacological and industrial importance of this bacterium with its production of the purple pigment, violacein, was briefly discussed.

Key words: Environmental microbiology, freshwater ecology, opportunistic infection, pigmented bacteria, 16S rRNA gene.

INTRODUCTION

Tin-mining activities in Malaysia had been very active in the late 19th century. The main tin-mining areas were in the Kinta Valley of Perak State, which included districts such as Ipoh, Batu Gajah, Gopeng and Kampar (Shamshuddin et al., 1986). The tin-mining activities, however, had ceased over a hundred years ago and there are now numerous disused tin-mining lakes in the Kinta Valley, especially in the vicinity of Kampar. In these

lakes, minerals and organic materials are of great abundance and encourage a rich diversity of life. The microbial communities in such aquatic system play a vital role in global ecosystem and human health (Saleem et al., 2011).

In an attempt to isolate bacteria from a tin-mining lake in Kampar, we found a distinct isolate which produced a purple pigment. This paper described the isolation and

*Corresponding author. E-mail: gohtk@utar.edu.my.

characterization procedures of this bacterium. Its identity to be *Chromobacterium violaceum* Bergonzini (Bergonzini, 1880) was verified by a series of morphological, physiological and biochemical tests. The phylogenetic relationship of this isolate was inferred by comparing its 16S rRNA gene sequence with that of similar taxa. Previous findings about the ecological, medical and industrial importance of *Chromobacterium* species were summarized and briefly discussed. This paper represents the first report of the occurrence of *Chromobacterium* in the disused tin-mining lakes of Kampar region.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Source of materials

Water samples were collected into a sterile 250 ml Schott bottle from a disused tin-mining lake in Old Town, Kampar, Perak, Malaysia. The temperature of the lake water was measured using a thermometer.

Isolation of bacteria using the enrichment method

Water sample was transferred into a sterile 15 ml Falcon tube and centrifuged at 6000 rpm for 10 min. After centrifugation, the supernatant was discarded and the pellet was re-suspended in 3 ml nutrient broth. The broth was then incubated overnight at 37°C (Malghani et al., 2009).

Serial dilution, spread plate and streak plate

After incubation, the sample was serially diluted to 10^{-6} with phosphate buffer saline (PBS). Diluted samples were then spread onto nutrient agar plates and incubated at 37°C for 18 h (Lammert, 2007). The plates were checked for microbial colonies. Interesting isolates were picked and streaked on nutrient agar in order to get isolated single colonies.

Isolation of bacteria using the membrane-filtration method

Water sample was first filtered through regular filter paper (Whatman) to remove any unwanted substances such as algae and plant debris in the water. Then, 100 ml of filtered water sample was transferred into a sterile filtration unit as shown in Figure 1:1. The cellulose acetate millipore membrane of 0.2 µm pore size was used as the filter (Lammert, 2007). A vacuum pump was connected to the filtration unit to ease the filtration process. After filtration, the membrane was transferred into a sterile 50 ml Falcon tube containing 10 ml of PBS, which was then mixed well and followed by serial dilution as well as plating on nutrient agar.

Morphological examination

Bacterial isolates were examined for colony morphology, followed by Gram stain (Cappuccino and Sherman, 2013) and endospore stain (Chess, 2009). The isolates were also observed under wet-mount microscopy for motility.

Optimal growth temperature experiments

To find out the optimal temperature range for growth, bacterial isolates were streaked onto nutrient agar plates and incubated at

various temperatures for 18 h. All the isolates were tested for growth at 4, 22, 37, 46 and 60°C.

Conventional biochemical tests

Presence of extracellular enzymes

Bacterial isolates were tested for starch hydrolysis, casein hydrolysis and fat hydrolysis by inoculating to specific agar media. Starch Agar, Milk Agar and Egg Yolk Agar were used to detect hydrolytic activities of amylases, proteases and lipases, respectively. Isolates were streaked on each specific medium and incubated at 37°C for 18 h. The cultures were checked for hydrolytic result, which was indicated by a clear zone surrounding the bacterial colonies (Lammert, 2007).

Other biochemical and physiological tests

Bacterial isolates were tested for a number of biochemical and physiological properties using various specific agar media following standard protocols (Cappuccino and Sherman, 2013; Chess, 2009; Lammert, 2007). The following tests were performed: Oxidation-Fermentation (OF) Tests (for glucose and sucrose), Citrate Utilization Test, SIM Agar Test (for hydrogen sulfide production, indole production and motility test), Catalase Test, Oxidase Test, and Triple-sugar Iron (TSI) Agar Test. The isolates were also streaked on Blood Agar for observation of hemolysis.

API assay

The API assay for bacterial enzymes (Humble et al., 1977) was carried out by using the API ZYM test strip from BioMeriux SA. Enzymes assayed were alkaline phosphatase, esterase, esterase lipase, lipase, leucine arylamidase, valine arylamidase, cystine arylamidase, trypsin, α-chymotrypsin, acid phosphatase, naphthol-AS-BI-phosphohydrolase, α-galactosidase, β-galactosidase, β-glucuronidase, α-glucosidase, β-glucosidase, N-acetyl-β-glucosaminidase, α-mannosidase and α-fucosidase. The assay was carried out according to procedures described in the user manual of the API ZYM test kit. The API test strips were incubated for 4.5 h before colour changes were recorded and interpreted.

Antibacterial activity

Antibiotic susceptibility tests using disk-diffusion method

Isolates were subjected to antibiotic susceptibility tests according to methodology described by Bauer et al. (1966). The standard antibiotic disks used were chloramphenicol, tetracycline, penicillin, nitrofurantoin and sulfametaphazole and trimetoprim. Isolates were swabbed onto Müller-Hinton agar plates followed by putting the antibiotic disks on the agar surface. Plates were incubated at 37°C for 18 h. After incubation, the plates were checked for antibiotic susceptibility by measuring the zones of inhibition.

Assay for antimicrobial agent using agar-well diffusion method

Isolates were also assessed for antibacterial activity against four standard indicator species using agar well-diffusion method (Liasi et al., 2009). The four standard indicator species were *Salmonella typhimurium* (ATCC 14028), *Escherichia coli* (ATCC 25922), *Bacillus subtilis* subsp. *spizizenii* (ATCC 6633) and *Staphylococcus*

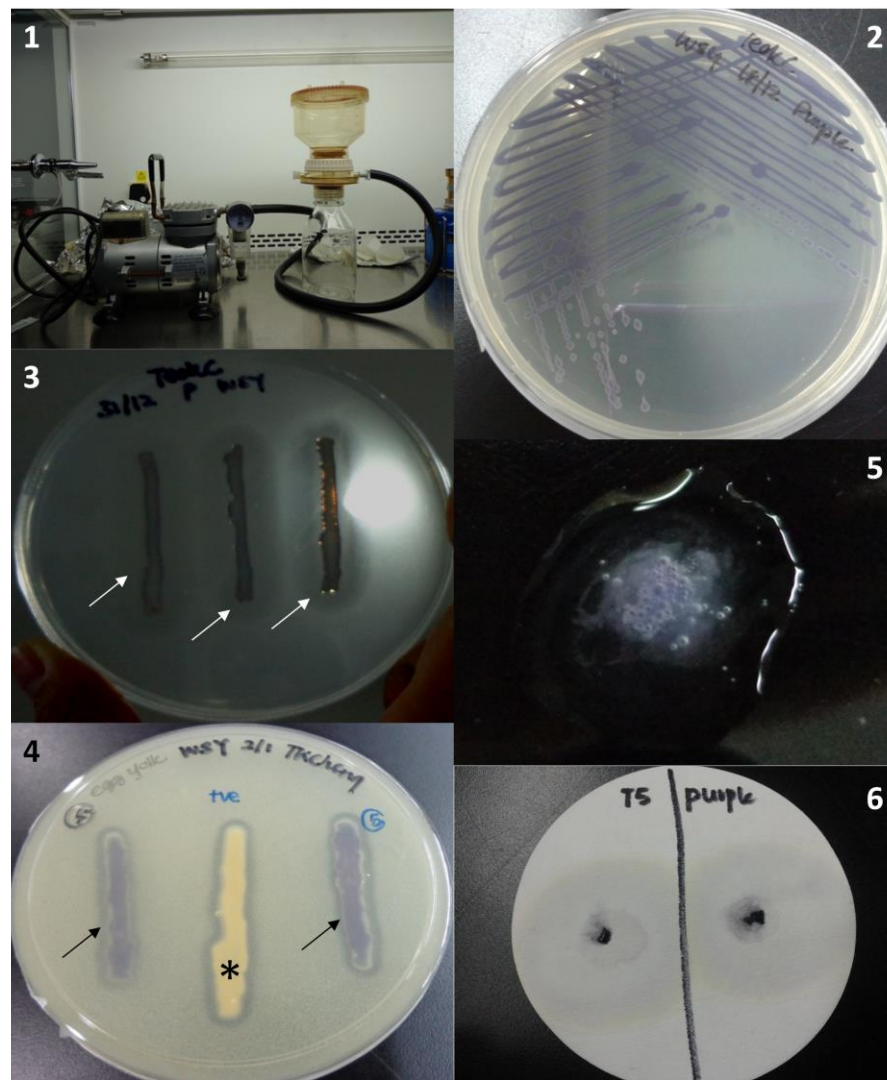


Figure 1. *Chromobacterium violaceum*. 1. Set-up of the membrane-filtration method for the isolation of bacteria from water samples. 2. Colonies on nutrient agar plate. 3. Casein Hydrolysis Test result (positive) in triplicates. Arrows point to clear zones due to hydrolysis. 4. Fat Hydrolysis Test result (positive) in duplicates. Arrows point to clear zones due to hydrolysis. Asterisk indicates position of positive-control isolate. 5. Catalase Test. Gas evolution indicates a positive result. 6– Oxidase Test. Test sample turns blue-black indicating a positive result.

aureus (ATCC 6538). Isolates were prepared in 0.85% saline. The bacterial inoculum's turbidity was referred to McFarland standard, for which the OD was within 0.1 and 0.2. Müeller-Hinton agar plates were punched with wells and the indicator species were swabbed onto the agar surface. 40 μ L of the bacterial inoculum were transferred into the well, and the inoculated plates were incubated at 37°C for 18 h. After incubation, the plates were checked for the presence of zones of inhibition.

Phylogenetic analysis

Genomic DNA extraction

The genomic DNA of the present bacterial isolate (PB_Malaysia)

was extracted using fast boil method (Holmes and Quigley, 1981). The bacterial samples were inoculated into LB broth for 24 h at 37°C with agitation of 200 rpm. After 24 h incubation, 1 mL of bacterial culture was centrifuged at 13,000 rpm for 5 min. The cell pellet was resuspended with 50 μ L of sterile distilled water and incubated in water bath at 70°C for 20 min. After incubation, the sample was centrifuged at 13,000 rpm for another 5 min and the supernatant was transferred into a new sterile Eppendorf tube. The final concentration of the DNA was measured using Nanodrop 1000 (Thermo Scientific) and stored at -20°C for future use.

Polymerase chain reaction (PCR)

Partial 16S rRNA amplification was done by PCR with the genomic

DNA of isolate as template. The amplification reaction was made using the Taq DNA polymerase by 1st base and oligo 14-F (5'-AGAGTTTGATCCTGGCTCAG-3') and 1492-R (5'-GGTTACCTTGTTAGGACTT-3') as universal bacterial primers. PCR program was carried out in Thermal Cycler (Bio-rad) which comprised three steps: 1) denaturation at 94°C for 30 s; 2) annealing at 52.7°C for 30 s; and 3) extension at 72°C for 1 min. The amplicon was purified using a PCR purification kit (Philekorea Technology) and source out for sequencing analysis.

Phylogenetic analysis

The isolated 16S rRNA sequences were aligned and compared with available online database of other bacterial isolates using Basic Local Alignment Search Tool (BLAST) from National Center of Biotechnology Information (NCBI). The phylogenetic analysis was carried out based on the 16S rRNA sequences of the isolate being studied (PB_Malaysia). Neighbor-joining phylogenetic tree was constructed using MEGA 5.2 software and the bootstrap test was performed with 1000 replicates.

RESULTS

Growth and basic morphology

Water samples were collected from a disused tin-mining lake at Kampar, with water temperature ranging from 32 to 33°C. A number of different bacterial isolates were obtained from the collected water samples, among them, *Chromobacterium violaceum* was spotted easily due to its distinct purple colonies (Figure 1: 2). It was isolated from both the enrichment method and the filtration method. It grew well at 22 and 37°C, but not at 4, 46 and 60°C. The colonies on nutrient agar plates incubated at optimal temperature were purple in colour, circular, slight raised, with an entire margin and smooth surface. *C. violaceum* is motile, Gram-negative, non-sporing coccobacillus.

Biochemical and physiological properties

Our isolate of *C. violaceum* was able to hydrolyze casein (Figure 1: 3) and fat (Figure 1: 4), but not starch. It was catalase-positive (Figure 1: 5) and oxidase-positive (Figure 1: 6). It oxidized and fermented glucose (Figure 2: 7), but not sucrose. It was unable to utilize citrate as the sole carbon source. On SIM agar, it neither produced hydrogen sulfide nor indole, but it showed motility (Figure 2: 8).

On Blood Agar (Figure 2: 9), our isolate was distinctly β -hemolytic, showing clear zones surrounding the bacterial colonies (Figure 2: 10). On TSI medium, our isolate showed an alkaline slant and an acidic butt without H₂S or gas production (Figure 2: 11). Proteolysis and fermentation of glucose occurred, but lactose and sucrose were not utilized.

In API Test (Table 1 and Figure 2: 12), our isolate was positive in alkaline phosphatase, esterase, leucine arylamidase, acid phosphatase and Naphthol-AS-BI-

phosphohydrolase. Table 2 summarizes the results of various biochemical tests of our *Chromobacterium* isolate in this study. The results of selected biochemical tests of our *Chromobacterium* isolate were compared with those of other isolates from other countries, based on the literature (Table 3).

Antibacterial activities

In the results of antibiotic disk-diffusion tests (Figures 3: 13 to 16), our isolate of *C. violaceum* showed susceptibility to chloramphenicol, tetracycline, nitrofurantoin and sulfamethazole and trimoprim. It was resistant to penicillin.

Our isolate of *C. violaceum* showed antibacterial ability to *Bacillus subtilis* subsp. *spizizenii* (Figure 3: 17) as well as *Staphylococcus aureus* (Figure 3: 18), but not *Salmonella typhimurium* and *Escherichia coli*

Molecular phylogenetic analysis

The 16S rRNA sequence analysis of our bacterial isolate showed a high identity (99%) with *C. violaceum*. The phylogenetic tree (Figure 4) showed that our isolate clustered together with other *C. violaceum* isolates in a distinct clade supported by 99% bootstrap values. It was closer to, but distinct from *Vogesella indigofera*, another bacterium that produces a purple pigment.

DISCUSSION

The bacterium that was obtained from the disused tin-mining lake at Kampar, Malaysia, was identified as *C. violaceum*. Characterization of the isolate by various biochemical and physiological tests supported the identification of this bacterial species. Its identity was confirmed by our molecular phylogenetic analysis as well as the comparison of various biochemical test results with those reported from other countries (Antunes et al., 2006; Chang et al., 2007; Jitmuang, 2008; Kaufman et al., 1986; Kumar, 2012; Lee et al., 1999).

In phylogenetic studies, we compared our Malaysian isolate (PB_Malaysia) of *C. violaceum* with other pigment-producing bacterial taxa, and the identity of our isolate in *Chromobacterium* was unambiguous. The closest taxon to *Chromobacterium* is *V. indigofera* which produces a blue pigment (indigoidine). Although it is also commonly found in freshwater, it is not known to be pathogenic (Grimes et al., 1997). Other purple or blue pigment-producing bacterial taxa in our comparison were *Arthrobacter*, *Corynebacterium*, *Erwinia*, *Iodobacter* and *Janthinobacter* (Cardona-Cardona et al., 2010), but they were phylogenetically distant from *Chromobacterium*.

C. violaceum is a facultatively anaerobic, motile, Gram-negative bacillus. Currently there are a great number of

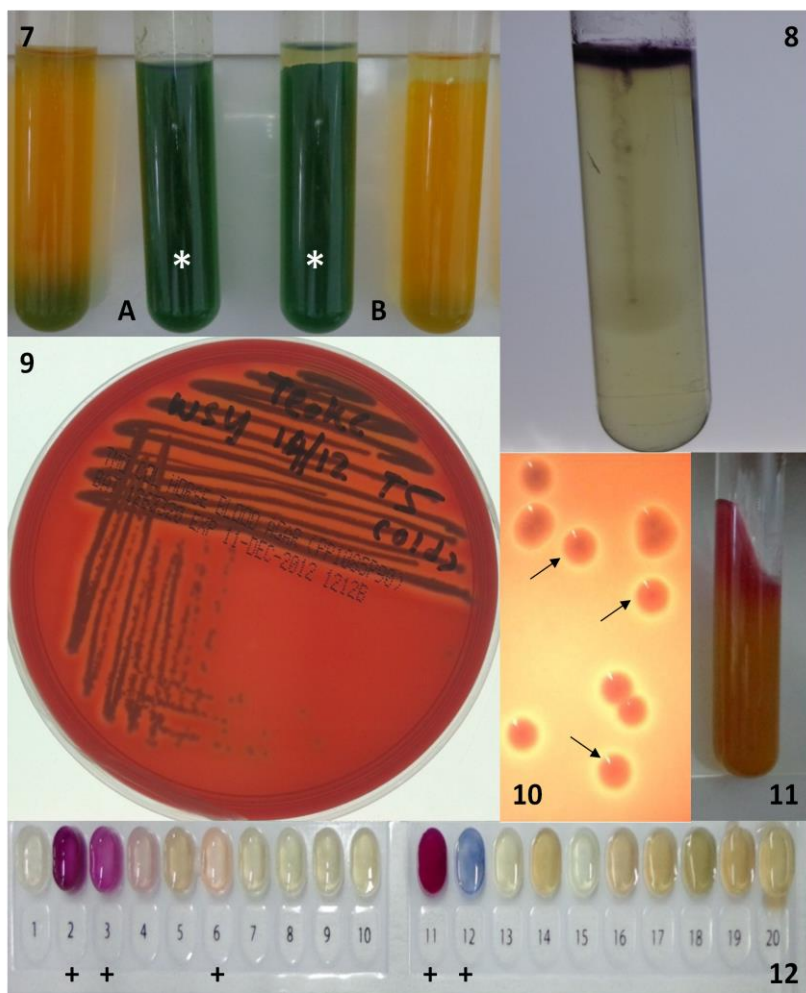


Figure 2. *Chromobacterium violaceum*. 7. Glucose Utilization Test result. A = aerobic (oxidative), positive; anaerobic (fermentative), positive. Asterisks indicate uninoculated control tubes. 8. SIM Agar Test result showing negative in hydrogen sulfide and indole production and positive in motility. 9-10. Colonies on blood agar showing β -hemolysis. Arrows point to clear zone due to β -hemolysis. 11. TSI Agar Test result showing alkaline slant (red), acidic butt (yellow) and no gas production. 12. Biochemical assay using the API test strip. Result show positive in alkaline phosphatase, esterase, leucine arylamidase, acid phosphatase and Naphthol-AS-BI-phosphohydrolase.

publications worldwide about this bacterium. It is a common inhabitant of soil and water confined to tropical and subtropical regions. Generally, it behaves as a saprophyte, but sporadically it becomes an aggressive opportunistic animal (including human) pathogen, causing serious infections with a high mortality in immune-deficient individuals. The production of violacean, the purple pigment, has attracted many researchers worldwide to study on this bacterium. With these many achievements in research on this bacterium throughout the decades, we therefore did not carry out any further research with our Malaysian isolate, but briefly presented in the following sections the various scientific findings, highlighting its medical, ecological and industrial importance.

Medical importance

In recent decades, *C. violaceum* has been noticed to cause severe systemic infection of humans, usually via an open wound (Jitmuang, 2008; Kumar, 2012). It is noteworthy for its difficult-to-treat entity characterized by a high frequency of sepsis and high mortality rate (Ang, 2004; Kaufman et al., 1986). The pathogenic potential of *C. violaceum* was first described by Wooley (1905) from a fatal infection in buffalo, while human infection was first reported in 1927 from Malaysia by Lessler (Sneath et al., 1953).

The most recent comprehensive review of human infections by *C. violaceum* worldwide was given by Yang and Li (2011). They studied 106 cases of *C. violaceum*

Table 1. Biochemical test results of *C. violaceum* using the API ZYM test strip.

Types of enzyme	Reaction
Control	–
Alkaline phosphatase	+
Esterase (C 4)	+
Esterase lipase (C 8)	–
Lipase (C 14)	–
Leucine arylamidase	+
Valine arylamidase	–
Cystine arylamidase	–
Trypsin	–
α -chymotrypsin	–
Acid phosphatase	+
Naphthol-AS-BI-phosphohydrolase	+
α -galactosidase	–
β -galactosidase	–
β -glucuronidase	–
α -glucosidase	–
β -glucosidase	–
N-acetyl- β -glucosaminidase	–
α -mannosidase	–
α -fucosidase	–

Table 2. Results of various biochemical tests of *C. violaceum*.

Biochemical tests	<i>Chromobacterium</i> Isolate
Starch Hydrolysis Test	–
Casein Hydrolysis Test	+
Fat Hydrolysis Test	+
Oxidase Test	+
Catalase Test	+
Citrate Utilization Test	–
SIM Agar Test	
- hydrogen sulfide production	–
- indole production	–
- motility	+
Triple Sugar Iron Agar Test	Alkaline slant, acidic butt.
Oxidation-fermentation test	
- Glucose – aerobic	Glucose oxidized
- Glucose – anaerobic	Glucose fermented
- Sucrose – aerobic	No Sucrose oxidation
- Sucrose – anaerobic	No Sucrose fermentation

human infections from the literature, and provided a demographic data of the patients. Forty two percent of the cases were reported in the region of Americas

(including Argentina, Brazil, Colombia, Guvana, and USA), 41% in the East Western Pacific (including Australia, Cambodia, Hong Kong, Japan, Korea, Laos,

Table 3. Comparison of selected biochemical test results of *C. violaceum* from different localities.

Biochemical tests	Test results of Malaysian isolate (this paper)	Test results of foreign isolates (from literature)	Localities and year of publications in previous studies*
Indole from SIM test	Negative	Negative	Brazil (2006), Taiwan (2007), Argentina (1986), Korea (1999), India (2012)
Motility from SIM test	Positive	Positive	Brazil (2006), Taiwan (2007), Argentina (1986)
Catalase	Positive	Positive	Brazil (2006), Thailand (2008), Korea (1999), India (2012)
Oxidase	Positive	Positive	Brazil (2006), Thailand (2008), Taiwan (2007), India (2012), Korea (1999)
TSI slant	Alkaline	Alkaline	Taiwan (2007), Argentina (1986), India (2012)
TSI butt	Acidic	Acidic	Taiwan (2007), Argentina (1986), India (2012)
Gas production from TSI test	Negative	Negative	Taiwan (2007), Argentina (1986), India (2012)
Hydrogen sulfide production from TSI test	Negative	Negative	Taiwan (2006), Argentina (1986), India (2012)

*Information regarding localities and year of publications are based on the following references: Argentina (Kaufman et al., 1986), Brazil (Antunes et al., 2006), India (Kumar, 2012), Korea (Lee et al., 1999), Taiwan (Chang et al., 2007), and Thailand (Jitmuang, 2008).

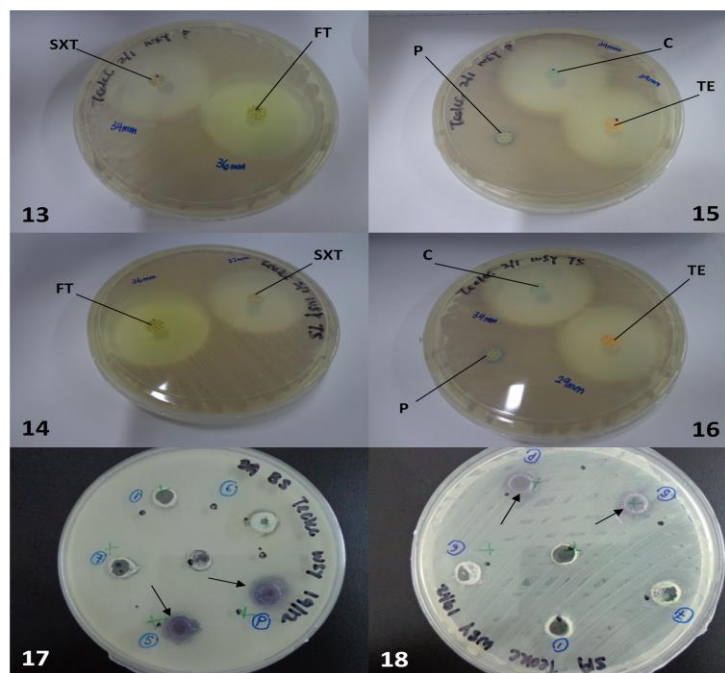


Figure 3. *Chromobacterium violaceum*. 13,14-Antibiotic susceptibility test by disk-diffusion method showing susceptibility to nitrofurantoin (FT) and sulfametaphazole (SXT). 15, 16- Antibiotic susceptibility test by disk-diffusion method showing susceptibility to chloramphenicol (C) and tetracycline (TE), and resistance to penicillin (P). 17- Antibacterial activity test with *Bacillus subtilis* subsp. spizizenii (ATCC 6633) as the indicator species. Arrows point to inhibition zones against the indicator species. 18- Antibacterial activity test with *Staphylococcus aureus* (ATCC 6538) as the indicator species. Arrows point to inhibition zones against the indicator species.

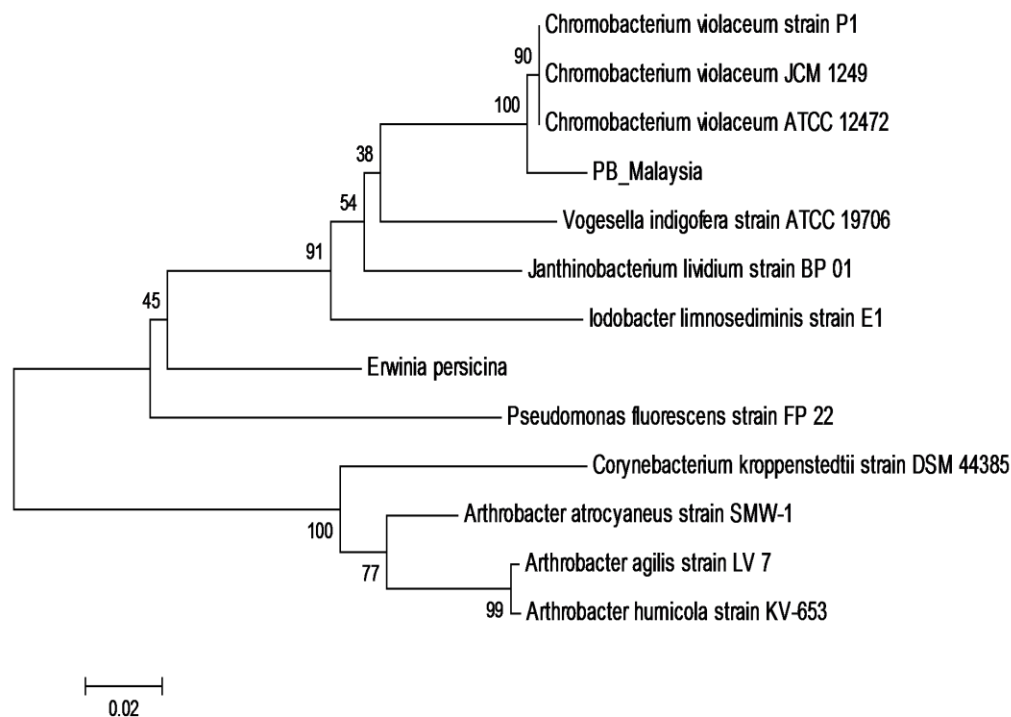


Figure 4. Neighbor-joining phylogenetic tree of *Chromobacterium violaceum* and similar bacterial taxa, based on the 16S rRNA gene sequences. Bootstrap percentage values are given at the nodes of the tree. Bar represents 0.02 substitutions per nucleotide position. Result shows that the present Malaysian isolate of purple bacterium (PB_Malaysia) clearly clustered within the clade of *C. violaceum* with a bootstrap value of 100%.

Mainland China, Malaysia, Papua New Guinea, Singapore, Taiwan, and Vietnam). There were 16 reported cases in the South East Asia (including India, Sri Lanka, and Thailand), and 3 cases in Africa (including Nigeria and South Africa). Two other cases were recently added to the history: one from Italy (Arosio et al., 2011), and the other from Vietnam (Campbell et al., 2013). *C. violaceum* was known to be sensitive to temperature and thus it has a predilection to the tropical and subtropical areas (Saleem et al., 2011). Yang and Li (2011) commented that the effects of global warming may affect geographical distribution of this bacterium, and cases of infections may significantly increase in future.

Since the first report of *C. violaceum* occurrence in Malaysia in 1927 (Sneath et al., 1953), only during the past 20 years were additional cases of human infections by this bacterium recorded for this country (Saigin et al., 1994). Several local cases of *Chromobacterium* infections were recorded in recent years, patients of which were children and adults, including a 4-year-old boy and an 11-year-old girl (Ang, 2004), 12-year-old boy (Sureisen et al., 2008), and a 45-year old man (Cheong, 2010). In Malaysia, fatal infections with *C. violaceum* were also observed in animals. Groves et al. (1969) reported infections in 9 gibbons and one Malayan sun bear in National Zoo, Kuala Lumpur. The disease symptoms in

animals were similar to those in humans. Typical septicemic process with hepatic abscesses in all animals and pulmonary abscesses in most cases were reported. Our present paper represents the first record of occurrence of this bacterium in disused tin-mining lakes, but we did not encounter any infection in our study.

Biological activities of violacean and its pharmacological importance

The most notable characteristic of *C. violaceum* is the production of violacein. This purple pigment was first isolated in 1944 (Strong, 1944), and chemically characterized a few years later (Ballantine et al., 1958). This pigment is regarded as a natural antibiotic and hitherto there are a tremendous amount of literatures about this pigment. Work has been done to extract, purify, and produce the pigment in a larger scale (Rettori and Durán, 1998). Violacein is not diffusible, but soluble in ethanol and insoluble in water and chloroform (Moore et al., 2001). It has been used as an antimicrobial agent (Lichstein and Van de Sand, 1945; Durán et al., 1983; Durán and Menck, 2001), an insecticide and an anti-cancer agent (de Carvalho et al., 2006; Durán et al., 2007). It has been shown to have antifungal effect which

can protect amphibians from fungal infection (Becker et al., 2009). There are also research evidences of violacean that showed its successful inhibitory actions against certain pathogenic protozoa: against *Plasmodium* that causes malaria (Lopes et al., 2009), against *Trypanosoma cruzi* and *Leishmania amazonensis* (Leon et al., 2001). Violacean also has inhibitory effects against the nano-flagellates and some bacteriovorous protozoa (Matz et al., 2004). The versatility of violacean in terms of its bactericidal, tumoricidal, trypanocidal and antileishmanial activities was discussed by Leon et al. (2001). A potential application of its antiviral activity is discussed by Andrighetti-Fröhner et al. (2003).

Genetic analysis and violacein biosynthesis

C. violaceum has been reviewed as possessing many pharmacological and industrial perspectives (Durán and Menck, 2001). Many researchers were interested in cracking the genome of this bacterium (Brito et al., 2004). The complete genome sequence of this bacterium has revealed remarkable and exploitable biotechnological potentials (Brazilian National Genome Project Consortium, 2003). Molecular studies of the violacein-producing gene and the biosynthetic pathway of the pigment had been accomplished during the past decade (Antônio and Creczynski-Pasa, 2004; August et al., 2000)

Quorum sensing is a system of stimulus and response correlated to population density of organisms (Miller and Bassler, 2001). Bacteria use quorum sensing to coordinate certain behavior such as biofilm formation, virulence and antibiotic resistance. Production of violacean by *C. violaceum* has been used in studies of bacterial quorum sensing inhibition (Choo et al., 2006; McClean et al., 1997). Researchers are interested in the mechanism of molecular signaling in bacterial population. Recent studies by Anthony et al. (2013) explored the difference in quorum sensing regulation and violacein synthesis between the wild and mutant *C. violaceum*. They also have evaluated the reason behind the inhibition of violacein synthesis in *C. violaceum* mutant.

Biochemical, ecological and industrial importance

In the 1960's, *C. violaceum* was already known to produce polysaccharides that contribute to more stable soil structure in terms of enhancing humus production and affecting decomposition rate of soil (Martin and Richard, 1963; Corpe, 1964). This bacterium also exhibits certain chitinolytic activity which is involved in the regulation of quorum sensing (Chernin et al., 1998). A comprehensive account of the ecological versatility of *C. violaceum* was given by Hungria et al. (2004).

Cyanide-producing microorganisms are able to assimilate or detoxify cyanide by a variety of pathways (Knowles, 1976). Besides a few soil borne pseudomonads, *C. violaceum* is the only bacterium known to produce cyanide

(Rodgers and Knowles, 1978). Moreover, *C. violaceum* also forms rhodanese as a possible detoxifying agent (Knowles, 1976). It is thus a potential agent for environmental bioremediation (Faramarzi et al., 2004).

Researchers in this century are keen to exploit intriguing microbial polymers. In a recent study by Bhubalan et al. (2010), a Malaysian isolate of *C. violaceum* was found to produce polyesters which can be used to make polyhydroxy-alkanoates (PHA's). PHA's are an alternative to plastics made by petrochemicals. Cloning of gene in *C. violaceum* for the production of PHA has been accomplished by Bhubalan and his co-workers (Bhubalan et al., 2010).

Conflict of Interests

The authors have not declared any conflict of interests.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

The authors wish to thank Universiti Tunku Abdul Rahman (UTAR) for providing research facilities and financial support in completing this study.

REFERENCES

- Andrighetti-Fröhner CR, Antonio RV, Creczynski-Pasa TB, Barardi CRM, Simões CMO (2003). Cytotoxicity and potential antiviral evaluation of violacein produced by *Chromobacterium violaceum*. Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, Rio de Janeiro 98:843-848.
- Ang YM (2004). A very rare and rapidly fatal case of *Chromobacterium violaceum* septicemia. Med. J. Malays. 59:535-537.
- Antônio RV, Creczynski-Pasa TB (2004). Genetic analysis of violacein biosynthesis by *Chromobacterium violaceum*. Genet. Mol. Res. 3:85-91.
- Anthony M, Ashiq M, Salim S, Sajudeen PA, Nair IC, Jayachandran K (2013). Inhibition of violacein synthesis in *Chromobacterium violaceum* DSTS-1 mutant. Int. J. Adv. Biotechnol. Res. 4:1014-1020.
- Antunes AA, Silva MLRB, Silva CAA, Campos-Takaki GM (2006). Characterization of *Chromobacterium violaceum* isolated from Paca River, Pernambuco, Brazil. Revista de Biologia e Ciências da Terra 1:48-55.
- Arosio M, Raglio A, Ruggeri M, Ortega PS, Morali L, De Angelis C, Goglio A (2011). *Chromobacterium violaceum* lymphadenitis successfully treated in a Northern Italian hospital. New Microbiol. 34:429-432.
- August PR, Grossman TH, Minor C, Draper MP, MacNeil IA, Pemberton JM, Call KM, Holt D, Osburne MS (2000). Sequence analysis and functional characterization of the violacein biosynthetic pathway from *Chromobacterium violaceum*. J. Mol. Microbiol. Biotechnol. 2:513-519.
- Ballantine JA, Beer RJ, Crutchley DJ, Dodd GM, Palmer DR (1958). The synthesis of violacein and related compounds. Proc. Chem. Soc. 1:232-233.
- Bauer AW, Kirby WMM, Sherris JC, Turck M (1966). Antibiotic susceptibility testing by a standardized single disk method. Am. J. Clin. Pathol. 45:493-496.
- Becker MH, Brucker RM, Schwantes CR, Harris RN, Minbiole KPC (2009). The bacterially produced metabolite violacein is associated with survival of amphibians infected with a lethal fungus. Appl. Environ. Microbiol. 75: 6635-6638.
- Bergonzini C (1880). Sopra un nuovo bacterio colorato. Annuario della Società dei naturalisti in Modena, ser. 2 Anno 14, Parte Scientifica 149-158; Parte ufficiale 37.
- Bhubalan K, Kam YC, Yong KH, Sudesh K (2010). Cloning and expression of the PHA synthase gene from a locally isolated *Chromobacterium* sp. USM2. Malays. J. Microbiol. 6:81-90.

- Brazilian National Genome Project Consortium (2003). The complete genome sequence of *Chromobacterium violaceum* reveals remarkable and exploitable bacterial adaptability. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 100:11660-11665.
- Brito CF, Carvalho CB, Santos F, Gazzinelli RT, Oliveira SC, Azevedo V, Teixeira SM (2004). *Chromobacterium violaceum* genome: molecular mechanisms associated with pathogenicity. *Genet. Mol. Res.* 3:148-161.
- Campbell JI, Lan NPH, Qui PT, Dung LT, Farrar JJ, Baker S (2013). A successful antimicrobial regime for *Chromobacterium violaceum* induced bacteremia. *BMC Infect. Dis.* 13:4.
- Cappuccino J, Sherman N (2013) *Microbiology - a laboratory manual 10/E*. Pearson, USA.
- Cardona-Cardona V, Arroyo D, Scellekens J, Rios-Velazquez C (2010). Characterization of blue pigmented bacteria isolated from Puerto Rico. In: Méndez-Vilas A (ed). *Current Research, Technology and Education Topics in Applied Microbiology and Microbial Biotechnology*. Formatex 117-123.
- Chang CY, Lee YT, Liu KS, Wang YL, Tsao SM (2007). *Chromobacterium violaceum* infection in Taiwan: a case report and literature review. *J. Microbiol. Immunol. Infect.* 40:272-275.
- Cheong BMK (2010) A fatal case of pulmonary *Chromobacterium violaceum* infection in an adult. *Med. J. Malays.* 65:148-149.
- Chernin LS, Winson MK, Thompson JM, Haran S, Bycroft BW, Chet I, Williams P, Stewart GSAB (1998). Chitinolytic activity in *Chromobacterium violaceum*: substrate analysis and regulation by quorum sensing. *J. Bacteriol.* 180:4435-4441.
- Chess B (2009). *Laboratory Applications in Microbiology - a case study approach*. McGraw Hill, New York.
- Choo JH, Rukayadi Y, Hwang JK (2006). Inhibition of bacterial quorum sensing by vanilla extract. *Soc. Appl. Microbiol. Lett. Appl. Microbiol.* 42:637-641.
- Corpe WA (1964). Factors influencing growth and polysaccharide formation by strains of *Chromobacterium violaceum*. *J. Bacteriol.* 88:1433-1441.
- de Carvalho DD, Costa FTM, Durán N, Haun M (2006). Cytotoxic activity of violacein in human colon cancer cells. *Toxicol. In Vitro* 20:1514-1521.
- Durán N, Justo GZ, Ferreira CV, Melo PS, Córdi L, Martins D (2007). Violacein: properties and biological activities. *Biotechnol. Appl. Biochem.* 48:127-133.
- Durán N, Menck CF (2001). *Chromobacterium violaceum*: a review of pharmacological and industrial perspectives. *Crit. Rev. Microbiol.* 27:201-222.
- Durán N, Erazo S, Campos V (1983). Bacterial chemistry-II: antimicrobial photoproduct from pigment of *Chromobacterium violaceum*. *Anais da Academia Brasileira de Ciências* 55:231-234.
- Faramarzi MA, Stagers M, Pensini E, Krebs W, Brandl H (2004). Metal solubilization from metal-containing solid materials by cyanogenic *Chromobacterium violaceum*. *J. Biotechnol.* 113: 321-326.
- Grimes DJ, Woese CR, MacDonell MT, Colwell RR (1997). Systematic Study of the Genus *Vogesella* gen. nov. and its type species, *Vogesella indigofera* comb. nov. *Int. J. Syst. Bacteriol.* 47:19-27.
- Groves MG, Strauss JM, Abbas J, Davis CE (1969). Natural infections of gibbons with a bacterium producing violet pigment (*Chromobacterium violaceum*). *J. Infect. Dis.* 120: 605-610.
- Holmes DS, Quigley M (1981). A rapid boiling method for the preparation of bacterial plasmids. *Anal. Biochem.* 114:193-197.
- Humble MW, King A, Philips I (1977). API ZYM: a simple rapid system for the detection of bacterial enzymes. *J. Clin. Pathol.* 30:275-277.
- Hungria M, Nicolás MF, Guimarães CT, Jardim SN, Gomes EP, Vasconcelos ATR (2004). Tolerance to stress and environmental adaptability of *Chromobacterium violaceum*. *Genet. Mol. Res.* 3:102-116.
- Jitmuang A (2008) Human *Chromobacterium violaceum* infection in Southeast Asia: case reports and literature review. *Southeast Asian J. Trop. Med. Public Health* 39:452-460.
- Kaufman SC, Ceraso D, Schugurensky A (1986). First case report from Argentina of fatal septicaemia caused by *Chromobacterium violaceum*. *J. Clin. Microbiol.* 23:956-958.
- Knowles CJ (1976). Microorganisms and cyanide. *Bacteriol. Rev.* 46:652-680.
- Kumar MR (2012) *Chromobacterium violaceum*: A rare bacterium isolated from a wound over a scalp. *Int. J. Appl. Basic. Med. Res.* 2:70-72.
- Lammert JM (2007) *Techniques for Microbiology: a student handbook*. Pearson Education Inc.
- Lee J, Kim JS, Nahm CH, Choi JW, Kim J, Pai SH, Moon KH, Lee K, Chong Y (1999). Two cases of *Chromobacterium violaceum* infection after injury in a subtropical region. *Am. Soc. Microbiol.* 37:2068-2070.
- Leon LL, Miranda CC, De Souza AO, Durán N (2001). Antileishmanial activity of the violacein extracted from *Chromobacterium violaceum*. *J. Antimicrob. Chemother.* 48:449-450.
- Liasi SA, Azmi TI, Hassan MD, Shuhaimi M, Rosfarizan M, Ariff AB (2009). Antimicrobial activity and antibiotic sensitivity of three isolates of lactic acid bacteria from fermented fish product, Budu. *Malays. J. Microbiol.* 5:33-37.
- Lichstein HC, Van de Sand VF (1945). Violacein, an antibiotic pigment produced by *Chromobacterium violaceum*. *J. Infect. Dis.* 76:47-51.
- Lopes SCP, Blanco YC, Justo GZ, Nogueira PA, Rodrigues FLS, Goelnitz U, Gerhard Wunderlich G, Facchini G, Brocchi M, Durán N, Costa FTM (2009). Violacein extracted from *Chromobacterium violaceum* inhibits *Plasmodium* growth *in vitro* and *in vivo*. *Antimicrobiol. Agents Chemother.* 53: 2149-2152.
- Malghani S, Chatterjee N, Yu HX, Luo Z (2009) Isolation and identification of profenofos degrading bacteria. *Braz. J. Microbiol.* 40:893-900.
- Martin JP, Richard SJ (1963) Decomposition and binding action of a polysaccharide from *Chromobacterium violaceum* in soil. *J. Bacteriol.* 85:1288-1294.
- Matz C, Deines P, Boenigk J, Arndt H, Eberl L, Kjelleberg S, Jürgens K (2004). Impact of violacein-producing bacteria on survival and feeding of bacterivorous nanoflagellates. *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.* 70: 1593-1599.
- McClellan KH, Winson MK, Fish L, Taylor A, Chhabra SR, Camara M, Daykin M, Lamb JH et al. (1997). Quorum sensing and *Chromobacterium violaceum*: exploitation of violacein production and inhibition for the detection of N-acylhomoserine lactones. *Microbiology* 143:3703-3711.
- Miller MB, Bassler BL (2001) Quorum sensing in bacteria. *Ann. Rev. Microbiol.* 55:165-199.
- Moore CC, Lane JE, Stephens JL (2001). Successful treatment of an infant with *Chromobacterium violaceum* sepsis. *Clin. Infect. Dis.* 32:107-110.
- Rettori D, Durán N (1998). Production, extraction and purification of violacein: an antibiotic produced by *Chromobacterium violaceum*. *World J. Microbiol. Biotechnol.* 14:685-688.
- Rodgers PB, Knowles CJ (1978). Cyanide production and degradation during growth of *Chromobacterium violaceum*. *J. Gen. Microbiol.* 108:261-267.
- Saigin DD, Dolkadir J, Tan PT (1994). *Chromobacterium violaceum* infection in Malaysia. *Asian Med. J.* 37:47-51.
- Saleem S, Kamili AN, Kakru DK, Bandh SA, Ganai BA (2011). Isolation, identification and seasonal distribution of bacteria in Dal Lake, Kashmir. *Int. J. Environ. Sci.* 2:185-193.
- Shamshuddin J, Mokhtar N, Paramanathan S (1986). Morphology, mineralogy and chemistry of an ex-mining land in Ipoh, Perak. *Pertanika* 9:89-97.
- Sneath PHA, Whelan JPF, Singh RB, Edwards D (1953). Fatal infection by *Chromobacterium violaceum*. *Lancet* 1953:276-277.
- Strong FM (1944) Isolation of violacein. *Science* 100:287.
- Sureisen M, Choon SK, Tai CC (2008). Recurrent *Chromobacterium violaceum* infection in a patient with chronic granulomatous disease. *Med. J. Malays.* 63:346-347.
- Wooley PG (1905). *Bacillus violaceum* manilae (a pathogenic organism). *Bull. Johns Hopkins Hosp.* 16:89-93.
- Yang CH, Li YH (2011). *Chromobacterium violaceum* infection: A clinical review of an important but neglected infection. *J. Chin. Med. Assoc.* 74:435-441.

Full Length Research Paper

Influence of bacterial species on adhesion to stainless steel

Hamilton M. Figueiredo^{1*}, Nélio J. Andrade², Lucia F. H. Lourenço¹, Evelyn I. T. Damasceno², Antônio M. C. Rodrigues¹ and Alessandra S. Lopes¹

¹College of Food Engineering, Universidade Federal do Pará, Tv. Dom Romualdo Coelho 172, CEP 66055-190, Belém-Pará, Brazil.

²Department of Food Technology, Universidade Federal de Viçosa - Tv Piter Henry Holfs s/n CEP 36570-000, Viçosa-MG, Brazil.

Received 7 May, 2014; Accepted 22 August, 2014

To assess the adherence of bacteria in stainless steel used in food processing, we developed an experimental model of a milk circulation line equipped with coupons T, 90° (elbow) and cylindrical-shaped constructed AISI 304 stainless steel. We evaluated the adherence of *Enterococcus faecium*, *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* ATCC 15442 and *Bacillus cereus* NCTC 11145 in vegetative and spore forms, before and after milk circulation in the model. The micro-organisms were activated (35°C/12 h) in MRS to *E. faecium* and *B. cereus* and nutrient broth for *P. aeruginosa* and were used to inoculate milk so as to obtain a count of 1.0×10^6 CFU/ml and placed within the test coupons in order to fill them and subsequently incubation was performed at 18°C/12 h. It was concluded that percentages of adherent bacteria before milk circulation were significantly different ($p < 0.05$) that is 13.6% for the *B. cereus* spores that adhered, 6.0% for the *P. aeruginosa*, 1.28% for vegetative and spore forms of *B. cereus* and 0.31% for *E. faecium*. There was no significant difference ($p \geq 0.05$) between the micro-organisms that remained attached after the milk circulation. There was significant difference in removing bacteria, among coupons proof. No coupon T removal was higher than in cylindrical, probably due to the higher turbulent flow, whereas in the later, there is greater tendency of bacteria still attached.

Key words: Milk, adhesion, bacterium, biofilm.

INTRODUCTION

Industries have rendered increasingly larger amounts of food to meet the needs of the market. With the increase in processing capacity, several problems have emerged. One is the post-processing loss or reduced shelf life of food due to the contamination of food with micro-

organisms attached to the production line. Since these microorganisms have adhered and biofilm formed on the surface of food processing, their removal or destruction will be much more difficult. Hence, the need for a good cleanup process which can remove microorganisms with

*Corresponding author. E-mail: hamiltonmendes1@hotmail.com. Tel: (55)91-32225378.

efficiency. Microbial adhesion and subsequent biofilm formation occur in many fields of industrial and medical applications (Flemming, 2002; Von Eiff et al., 2005). About 99% of all bacteria in natural environments reside in biofilms that consist of microorganisms adhering to a surface with the aid of extracellular polymeric substances produced by the micro-organisms themselves (Jung et al., 2013). Bacteria adhering in dairy plant are resistant to the cleaning process with 200 ppm of chlorine for 30 min and contaminate subsequent batches of cheese (Somers et al., 2001). The production of exopolysaccharides increases when a bacterium adherent to a surface and is influenced by time and type of carbohydrate present in the food (Jung et al., 2013). It should be considered that milk is a complex substrate for microorganisms, the formation of biofilms is rapid since for instance, Gram negative bacteria easily multiply in milk residues after improper cleaning of milk equipment. Various factors affect the bacterial adhesion process and the formation of biofilms, including genotypic, thermodynamic and environmental factors (Renier et al., 2010). The genetic makeup of the organism, including the presence of flagella and fimbria, determines its ability to produce exopolysaccharides that assist in adhesion (Folson, 2006). Hydrophobicity and electric charge play an important role in the process of bacterial adhesion (Boks et al., 2008). Time, temperature, pH, the presence of alcoholic substances and the flow of cleaning solutions on the surfaces also actively participate in the process. The established biofilm matrices enable incorporation of pathogens like *Listeria monocytogenes*, which can cause a continuous contamination of food processing plants or another plant (Blackman and Frank, 1996). This micro-organism is frequently found in raw milk and non-pasteurized raw milk products and as part of a biofilm community in milk meters and bulk milk tanks (Weiler et al., 2013). In a study performed to evaluate the adherence capacity of *Escherichia coli* O157: H7 stainless steel and high density polyethylene, researchers found that even at 4 or 12°C, this micro-organism can adhere and multiply on the surface of both surfaces studied (Dourou et al., 2011). In an experiment to induce the formation of biofilm FCM 40 of *Salmonella* in various materials used in the poultry industry in India, it was observed that after incubation at 28°C/48 h in tryptone broth inoculated with this bacteria, the biofilm had scores of 1.20×10^7 , 4.96×10^6 and 2.23×10^5 CFU/cm² in high density polyethylene, concrete and stainless steel, respectively (Joseph et al., 2001). These authors also assert that this micro-organism cell in biofilms are more resistant to the action of chlorine to the planktonic cells and high density polyethylene was not possible to inactivate all the cells even with a 100 ppm treatment of Cl₂ for 25 min. Various micro-organisms have been studied with respect to their ability to form biofilm on surfaces in food processing, including *Staphylococcus aureus*, *Yersinia enterocolitica*, *Listeria monocytogenes*

and *Campylobacter jejuni* (Weiler et al., 2013; Furukawa et al., 2010). The objective of this study was to assess the adherence of bacteria in stainless steel and its resistance to removal by the flow of food in a milk circulation model system.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Microorganisms and culture media

The microorganisms used in this study were *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* ATCC 15442, *Bacillus cereus* NCTC11145 and *Enterococcus faecium*. The culture media used was Lactobacilli MRS broth for *B. cereus* and *E. faecium* and nutrient broth for *P. aeruginosa*.

Activation and inoculation of the microorganisms

The microorganisms were activated in 10 mL of culture media and then incubated at 36°C for 12 h. After this period, the cultures were subcultured in the same media and incubated at 35°C for 10 h. After activation, 400 mL of sterilized milk was inoculated (121°C/15 min) with *P. aeruginosa*, *B. cereus* or *E. faecium*, alternatively. The cultures were inoculated to obtain approximately 1.0×10^6 CFU/mL. The count of microorganisms was done using a pour-plate technique with standard plate count agar (PCA) to verify the number of bacteria in the milk. In the specific case of *B. cereus*, the plating was made for total cell count and spores count. To count spores, the suspension composed of milk and *B. cereus* was heated at 70°C/30 min with subsequent plating.

Description of equipment and experimental model

To determine the ability of the three bacterial cultures to adhere to steel surfaces, we used a stainless steel milk processing circuit (Figure 1), which constituted a ¾-inch-diameter (internal) pipe with a total length of 5.8 m. The milk circulated through the pipe from a tank of 25 L that served as a reservoir. At specific points in the pipe test coupons of 90° (Elbow), T-coupons and cylindrical-shaped coupons made of a stainless steel were installed. The internal surface area of the test coupons was as follows: 108.06 cm² for the T-shaped coupons, 52.74 cm² for the 90° (Elbow) coupons and 84.69 cm² for the cylindrical coupons.

To allow for adhesion, the stainless steel test coupons were removed from the equipment, filled with inoculated milk and closed with cap. The quantities used were 27 mL of milk in the elbow coupon (1A and 1B), 57 mL in the T (3A and 3B) and 49 mL in the cylindrical coupon (2A and 2B) followed by incubation at 18°C for 12 h. After this period, milk samples from the coupons were plated as described previously and the remainder discarded. Sterile milk was added to the test coupons, maintained inside for two minutes and then discarded to remove planktonic cells and/or spores that had reversibly adhered. The test coupons 1A, 2A and 3A were filled with a 2% sodium citrate solution (20 mL in the elbow coupon, 30 mL in the cylindrical coupon and 40 mL in the T-shaped coupon) and washed with manual agitation for 15 min. The wash solution was then plated to determine the number of bacteria that adhered to the test coupons before milk circulation. The sodium citrate solution was discarded and the three coupons (1A, 2A and 4A) were treated for five minutes with a sodium hypochlorite solution at pH 7.5 containing 300 mg/L of free residual chlorine. The coupons were then washed three times in distilled water and subsequently

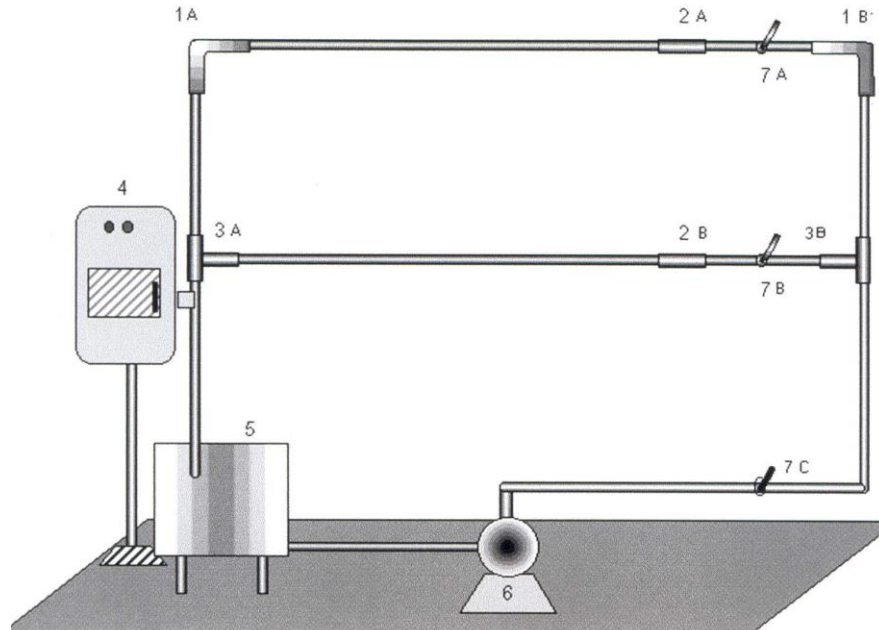


Figure 1. Model of the milk processing line (1 - 90° (Elbow) test coupon; 2 - cylindrical test coupon; 3- T test coupon; 4 - on/off control; 5 - milk reservoir; 6 - centrifugal pump; 7- butterfly valves).

used in the circuit model. The six test coupons were connected to the equipment and 10 L of sterilized milk (121°C for 15 min) was added to the reservoir to circulate for 10 min at 1 m/s at an average temperature of 15°C.

To determine the flow rate at which a velocity of 1.0 m/s was achieved, we used the following calculation:

$$X = \frac{Y \text{ (m/s)}}{\pi (R)^2}$$

where: Y = the desired velocity; R = the pipe radius.

The coupons 1B, 2B and 3B, unwashed, were removed from the system and filled with citrate for 2 min with subsequent disposal of the liquid. After that, the coupons were rinsed with a sodium citrate solution as described above. The wash solutions were plated after adequate dilution. Plating, in duplicate, was performed using plate count agar and the incubation was at 35°C for 48 h. The experiment was done in three repetitions.

The experiment was conducted using a split-plot design in which four bacterial forms are used as main treatments and three types of test coupons as secondary treatments. Each experiment was performed in triplicate. Statistical analysis was performed using the number of decimal reductions in the population of microorganisms before (DR_A) and after (DR_B) milk circulation. To determine DR_A , the following calculation was done:

$$DR_A = \log (N_0 \times 133) - \log (N_1 \times 245,5)$$

Where: N_0 = total number of bacteria (planktonic) inside the coupon after 12 h of incubation; N_1 = number of adhered bacteria inside of the coupon after 12 h of incubation.

The number of sessile cells (N_1) was obtained by washing coupons 1A, 2A and 3A and plating 1 mL aliquot of sodium citrate solution used to wash the test coupons. The value obtained was multiplied by the total wash volume used in the coupon. To obtain

N_2 , coupons 1B, 2B and 3B were also washed after milk circulation at the desired velocity. To determine DR_B , the following calculation was done:

$$DR_B = \log N_1 - \log N_2$$

where: N_2 = number of bacteria that remained adherent to the coupon after milk circulation. Therefore, adhesion was considered to be greater for bacteria that had a lower decimal reduction. For comparisons of interest, we performed a Tukey test at 5% probability ($P < 0.05$).

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

The data showed that among the bacteria evaluated, *E. faecium* had the greatest ability to multiply at 18°C in milk (Table 1). We observed that this microorganism increased by about 2 logarithmic cycles in 12 h. *P. aeruginosa* increased by 0.9 logarithmic cycles, whereas *B. cereus* (spores and vegetative cells) increased by 0.4 logarithmic cycles.

We observed a small increase in the number of *B. cereus* spores from 7.8×10^2 CFU/mL at the moment of inoculation to 1.4×10^3 CFU/mL after 12 h.

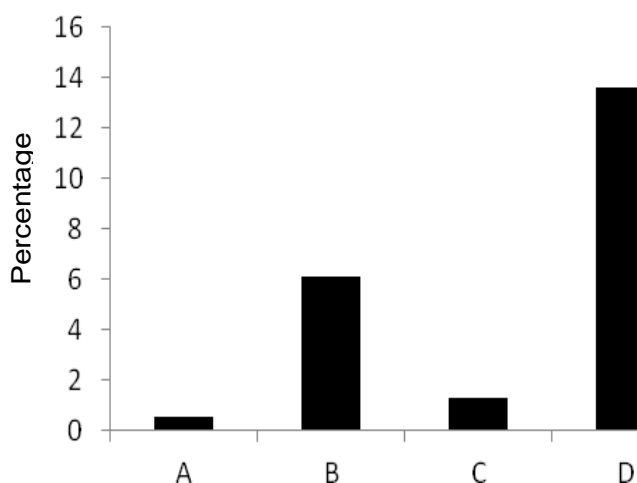
If we consider that the total area of the three coupons was 245.5 cm² and the number of *P. aeruginosa* before the milk circulation was 2.4×10^5 CFU/cm² (Table 2), we will come to the conclusion that the total number of adhered cells was 5.9×10^7 CFU. Considering also that there was 7.3×10^6 CFU/ml of milk in the group of coupons which had a total volume of 133 ml milk, we conclude that total number of bacteria in milk at 12 h was

Table 1. Number of colony forming units (CFU/mL) in milk immediately after inoculation and after 12 h of incubation at 18°C. Average of three replicates.

Time	<i>Enterococcus faecium</i>	<i>Pseudomonas aeruginosa</i>	<i>Bacillus cereus</i> (spores + vegetative)	<i>Bacillus cereus</i> (spores)
	CFU/mL			
Initial	2.4×10^6	9.3×10^5	1.2×10^6	7.8×10^2
12 h (N ₀)	2.1×10^8	7.3×10^6	3.0×10^6	1.4×10^3

Table 2. Number of adherent cells in the pipe (test coupons) before and after the circulation of milk at 1 m/s for 10 min.

Adhesion	<i>Enterococcus faecium</i>	<i>Pseudomonas aeruginosa</i>	<i>Bacillus cereus</i> (esporos + vegetativas)	<i>Bacillus cereus</i> (esporos)
	CFU/cm ²			
Before milk circulation (N ₁)	6.5×10^5	2.4×10^5	3.9×10^4	1.9×10^2
After milk circulation (N ₂)	3.3×10^4	1.7×10^4	9.0×10^2	7.8×10^0

**Figure 2.** Percent adhesion of bacteria in coupons, before the milk flow. Calculated in relation to number of bacteria (CFU/mL) in the coupon after 12 h in stainless steel at 18°C and number of adherent cells (N₁). *Enterococcus faecium* (A), *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* (B), *Bacillus cereus* vegetative cells and spores (C) and (D) spores of *B. cereus*.**Table 3.** Decimal reductions of adhered cells in relation to planktonics microorganisms in test coupons upon 12 h (DR_A= Log N₀ x 133 – Log N₁ x 245,5) of incubation at 18°C.

Microorganisms	DR _A
<i>Bacillus cereus</i> (spores)	0.62 ^A
<i>Pseudomonas aeruginosa</i>	1.22 ^B
<i>Bacillus cereus</i> (spores and vegetative)	1.69 ^C
<i>Enterococcus faecium</i>	2.24 ^D

*Averages followed by the same letter do not differ significantly at Tukey test (5%).

9.7×10^8 CFU; thus 6.0% of these bacteria were adhered.

When evaluating bacterial adhesion of *E. faecium* after 12 h (6.5×10^5 CFU/cm²), in relation to the planktonics cells in milk (2.1×10^8 CFU/mL), we observed 0.31% (Figure 2) of the adhered cells; *B. cereus* vegetative and spore forms 1.28% and spores of *B. cereus* (13.6%). This result is consistent with studies of Suarez (1991); these studies observed that, in several species of psychrotrophic microorganisms isolated from milk, Gram negative species had an increased ability to adhere to stainless steel, rubber and glass surfaces than Gram positive species.

It is interesting to note the high percentage of adhesion obtained with spores, which reached 13.6%, about 10 times higher than the adhesion of vegetative cells and spores. According Ronner et al (1990), some spores are highly hydrophobic which facilitates their adhesion to surfaces. In a study involving five species of bacteria that produce spores, it was observed that the spore of *B. cereus* presented the greater adhesion capacity, about 45% in hydrophobic surface, whereas *Bacillus licheniformis* has better adhesion on hydrophilic surface. The study also showed that the adhesion ability of the spore form is much higher than vegetative form of the same micro-organism.

In Table 3, it is shown that *B. cereus* showed the largest adhesion capacity, in other words, the lowest decimal reduction. These spores likely adhere to surface of equipment then germinate and compromise the quality of the milk. The following are ranked in ascending order according to their decimal reduction: *P. aeruginosa*, *B. cereus*, including spores and vegetative cells, and *E. faecium*. Based on analysis of variance of the decimal reduction and Tukey test, it is concluded that there is a significant difference ($p < 0.05$) between the types of bacteria used in relation to the ability of adhesion.

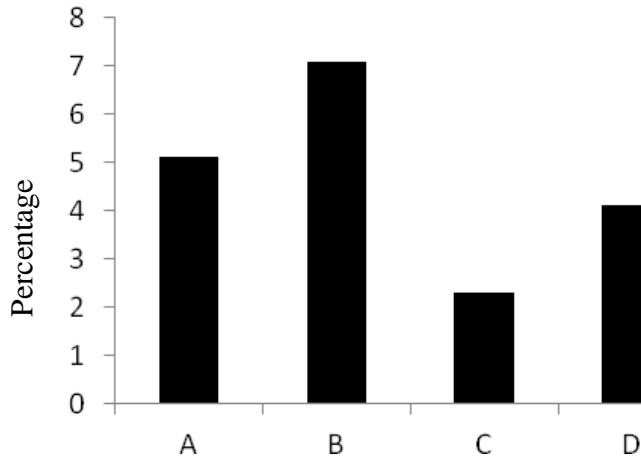


Figure 3. Percent adhesion of bacteria in coupons, after milk circulation. Calculated in relation to number of bacteria adhered before milk circulation (N_1) and after circulation (N_2). *Enterococcus faecium* (A), *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* (B), *Bacillus cereus* vegetative cells and spores (C) and (D) spores of *B. cereus*

Table 4. Decimal reductions ($DR_A = \text{Log } N_0 - \text{Log } N_1$) of adhered cells after milk circulation model at a velocity of 1 m/s for 10 min at 15°C.

Microorganisms	DR_A
<i>Pseudomonas aeruginosa</i>	1.15 ^A
<i>Enterococcus faecium</i>	1.28 ^A
<i>Bacillus cereus</i> (spores)	1.39 ^A
<i>Bacillus cereus</i> (spores and vegetative)	1.63 ^A

*Averages followed by the same letter do not differ significantly at Tukey test (5%).

After milk circulation (Figure 3), we observed that 5% of *E. faecium* cells remained adhered. We calculated 6.5×10^5 CFU/cm² of *E. faecium* before milk circulation, where this number was reduced to 3.3×10^4 CFU/cm² after circulation. Our results also indicated that 7.1% of the *P. aeruginosa* cells remained adherent in the circuit model. This percentage, calculated based on the number of adherent cells before milk circulation, represented 1.7×10^4 CFU/cm² of the surface. The number of microorganisms here is still large enough to cause milk contamination because the lipases produced by *Pseudomonas* sp. are extremely resistant to thermal heat treatment at 110°C for 10 min (Robinson, 1990).

Our results also indicated that 7.0% of the *P. aeruginosa* cells remained adherent in the circuit model. The number of microorganisms here is still large enough to cause milk contamination because the lipases produced by *Pseudomonas* sp. are extremely resistant to thermal heat treatment at 110°C for 10 min (Robinson,

1990).

There was 1.28% adhesion of *B. cereus* spores and vegetative cells before milk circulation, and 2.4% of the cells that adhered resisted the milk flow. However, it should be noted that although the spores had an increased ability to adhere to surfaces (13.6%) in foods, 4.1% of the adhered spores resisted the flow of milk. This may be because spores do not have the ability to produce polymeric substances that facilitate their adhesion to coupons. Consequently, the spores only remain adherent by forces, such as electrostatic attraction, which reduces their counts after milk circulation to levels well below the initial counts.

The decimal reduction, for different microorganisms after milk circulation is shown in Table 4. The analysis of variance (Table 5) performed for the results showed that there were no significant differences ($p \geq 0.05$) in adhesion between the different types of bacteria. However, there was a difference with respect to the removal of cells from the different types of coupons.

The interaction of microorganisms with the different coupons was not significant (Table 5). This analysis was intended to determine whether a particular bacterium adhered at a higher percentage to one particular type of coupon, whereas another species could have a higher percentage of adhesion to a second type of coupon.

The highest rate of bacterial removal occurred in the T-shaped coupon (Figure 4), whereas the lowest rate of removal occurred in the cylindrical coupon. This difference was significant at level of 5% (Table 6). We did not observe a significant difference in Tukey test ($p \geq 0.05$) in the removal of bacteria from the cylindrical and elbow or T and elbow coupons.

It is possible that the turbulence in cylindrical pipes is lower than in pipes with contouring formats, such as in elbow and T-shaped pipes. Therefore, the shear caused by the fluid on the walls of the cylindrical test coupons is lower, and this can hamper the removal of microorganisms from surfaces.

Conclusion

We observed a significant difference ($p < 0.05$) in the ability of the three microorganisms to adhere to stainless steel before milk circulation. Thus, 13.6% of *B. cereus* spores adhered, the vegetative and spore forms of *B. cereus* together showed 1.28% of adhesion, *P. aeruginosa* and *E. faecium* had 6.0 and 0.31% respectively. This demonstrates that *B. cereus* spores have an increased adhesion ability as compared to the other species evaluated.

After milk circulation, there were no significant differences in the number of bacteria that remained adherent ($p \geq 0.05$). However, there were differences in the removal of adherent cells between different types of coupons test. The removal was higher in T coupon and the coupon lower cylindrical presenting statistically

Table 5. Summary of the analysis of variance of decimal reductions in the different microorganisms on the different test coupons after using the milk circulation model at a velocity of 1 m/s for 10 min at 15°C.

S.V.	D.F.	S.S.	M.S.	F	F _{5%}
Bacterium	3	0.7837613	0.2612537	2.2119ns	4.07
residue (a)	8	0.9448708	0.1181088		
Coupon	2	0.4470955	0.2235478	6.30*	3.63
Coupon*inoculation	6	0.4788803	0.07981338	2.25ns	2.74
Residue (b)	16	0.5674057	0.03546286		
TOTAL	35	3.222013			

*Significant at 5% significance by the F-test; ^{ns} Not significant at 5% significance by the F-test.

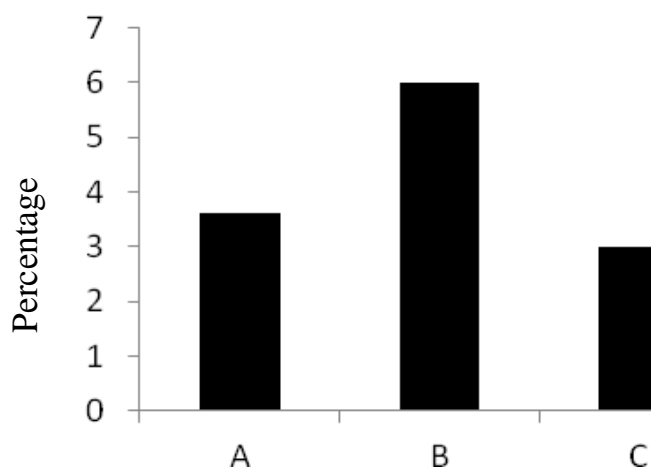


Figure 4. Percent adhesion of bacteria in coupons, after milk circulation. Elbow coupon (A), cylindrical coupon (B), T-coupon (C).

Table 6. Averages of decimal reductions in the microbial populations for the different test coupons after milk circulation at 1 m/s for 10 minutes at 15°C.

Coupon type	DR ^B
T	1.5496 ^A
Elbow	1.4713 ^{AB}
Cylindrical	1.2840 ^B

*Averages followed by the same letter do not differ significantly at Tukey test (5%).

significant difference ($p < 0.05$). We concluded that it is necessary to avoid T-shaped points in the pipes through which foods pose a barrier to bacterial adhesion.

Conflict of Interests

The authors have not declared any conflict of interests.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

Fundação de Amparo e Desenvolvimento da Pesquisa/Universidade Federal do Pará/PA/Brazil.

REFERENCES

- Blackman IC, Frank JF (1996). Growth of *Listeria monocytogenes* as a biofilm on various food-processing. J. Food. Prot. 8(5):827-831.
- Boks NP, Norde W, Mei HCVD, Busscher HJ (2008). Forces involved in bacterial adhesion to hydrophilic and hydrophobic surfaces. Microbiology 154(10):3122-3133.
- Dourou D, Beauchamp CS, Yoon Y, Geornaras I, Smith GC, Nychas GJE, Sofos JN (2011). Attachment and biofilm formation by *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 at different temperatures, on various food-contact surfaces encountered in beef processing. Int. J. Food Microbiol. 149:262-268.
- Flemming HC (2002). Biofouling in water systems - cases, causes and counter measures. Appl. Microbiol. Biotechnol. 59:629-640.
- Folson JP, Sirakusa GR, Frank JF (2006). Formation of biofilm at different nutrient levels by various genotypes of *Listeria monocytogenes*. J. Food Prot. 69:826-34.
- Furukawa S, Akiyoshi Y, O'Toole GA, Ogihara H, Morinaga Y (2010). Sugar fatty acid esters inhibit biofilm formation by food-borne pathogenic bacteria. Int. J. Food Microbiol. 138:176-180.
- Joseph B, Otta SK, Karunasagar I (2001). Biofilm formation by *Salmonella* spp. on food contact surfaces and their sensitivity to sanitizers. Int. J. Food Microbiol. 64(3):367-372.
- Jung JH, Choi NY, Lee SY (2013). Biofilm formation and exopolysaccharide (EPS) production by *Cronobacter sakazakii* depending on environmental conditions. Food Microbiol. 34(1):70-80.
- Renier S, Hébraud M, Desvaux M (2010). Molecular biology of surface colonization by *Listeria monocytogenes*: an additional facet of an opportunistic Gram-positive foodborne pathogen. Environ. Microbiol. 13(4):835-850.
- Robinson RK (1990). Dairy microbiology: the microbiology of milk. 2nd ed. Elsevier, New York.
- Ronner U, Husmark U, Henriksson A (1990). Adhesion of *Bacillus* spores in relation to hydrophobicity. J. Appl. Bacteriol. 69:550-556.
- Somers EB, Johnson ME, Wong ACL (2001). Biofilm Formation and Contamination of Cheese by Nonstarter Lactic Acid Bacteria in the Dairy Environment. J. Dairy Sci. 84:1926-1936.
- Von Eiff C, Jansen B, Kohnen W, Becker K (2005). Infections associated with medical devices – pathogenesis, management and prophylaxis. Drugs 65:179-214.
- Weiler C, Iffland A, Naumann A, Kleita S, Noll M (2013). Incorporation of *Listeria monocytogenes* strains in raw milk biofilms. Int. J. Food Microbiol. 161(2):61-68.

Full Length Research Paper

Antibiotic resistance trend of *Staphylococcus aureus* isolated between 2010 and 2012 from mastitis cases in Azawak zebu in Niger

Abdoukarim Issa Ibrahim^{1,2*}, Jean-Noël Duprez¹, Rianatou Bada-Alambédi³, Nassim Moula⁴, Jacques G. Mainil¹ and Marjorie Bardiau¹

¹Bacteriology, Department of Infectious and Parasitic Diseases, Faculty of Veterinary Medicine, University of Liège, Sart-Tilman, B43a, B-4000 Liège, Belgium.

²Bacteriology, Department of Diagnosis, Epidemiological Investigations and Applied Research, BP 485, Niamey, Niger.

³Microbiology, Immunology and Infectious Pathology, Interstate school of Veterinary Science and Medicine, BP 5077, Dakar, Senegal.

⁴Department of Animal Production, Faculty of Veterinary Medicine, University of Liege, Boulevard de Colonster, 20, building B43, 4000 Liege, Belgium.

Received 7 July, 2014; Accepted 22 August, 2014

The present study was conducted at the Sahelian Experimental Station in Toukounous Niger, on three herds of Azawak zebu breed in order to evaluate antimicrobial susceptibility of a total of 43 *Staphylococcus aureus* isolated from 164 milk samples of cows with subclinical mastitis from 2010 to 2012. The highest frequency of resistance was observed for the β -lactam family: penicillin (46%) followed by oxacillin (16%). Twenty isolates were sensitive to all tested antibiotics, 12 were resistant to one of them and 11 were multi-resistant (2 to 5 antibiotics). The resistance percentage to oxacillin, enrofloxacin and clindamycin varied significantly over the 3 years ($p < 0.05$) but not to the other antibiotics. Moreover, 90% of *S. aureus* isolates resistant to penicillin detected by *in vitro* disk diffusion possessed the *blaZ* gene. In conclusion, the isolates from cases of mastitis at Toukounous are more resistant to the antibiotics frequently used for treatments at the station than to other antibiotics.

Key words: Mastitis, *Staphylococcus aureus*, antibiotic resistance, Azawak zebu, Niger.

INTRODUCTION

Mastitis is the inflammation of the mammary gland most frequently caused by bacterial infection. Bacterial mastitis is a disease causing considerable economic loss in cattle farming. Milk deficits during mastitis vary from 25 to 48%

depending on the intensity of inflammation and the stage of lactation (Gebreyohannes et al., 2009). Treatment (use of antibiotics) costs can be expensive and the incurable cows must be reformed, a preventive method truly efficient

*Corresponding author. E-mail: karimlebelge@yahoo.fr. Tel: +3243664052, +22796573021. Fax: +3243664261, +22720732147.

but also very expensive (Radostits et al., 2007). At the Sahelian station in Toukounous (Niger) reformed cows are sold to private farmers for fattening before slaughter.

Several bacterial species can cause bovine mastitis (Radostits et al., 2007). In many countries including Niger, *Staphylococcus aureus* is one of the most frequently isolated species from subclinical and clinical mastitis (Pradeep et al., 2003; Bada et al., 2005; Harouna et al., 2009; Issa et al., 2013). As a consequence of the wide use of antibiotics in dairy cattle farms, several mastitis-causing bacterial species have become resistant to the most frequently used antibiotics (Werckenthin et al., 2001). Nevertheless, antimicrobial therapy still plays an important role in mastitis control by reducing the infection levels and preventing new cases (Rabello et al., 2005).

In Niger, zebu cattle of the Azawak breed offer the best dairy aptitude and since 1975 the Niger government has opted for a policy of development and improvement of the breed. The experimental station in Toukounous was therefore set up with the objective of improving the dairy production by genetic selection and of promoting its distribution to individual farmers across the whole country (MRA, 2002). But, according to the available data in the yearly reports, the extensive use of antibiotics of the β -lactam (amoxicillin, ampicillin), tetracyclin (tetracyclin, oxytetracyclin), aminoglycoside (streptomycin, gentamicin) and sulfonamide families is noticeable, more especially for the treatment of intestinal and mammary gland infections (SSET, 2009). However, the influence of this wide antibiotic use on the level of resistance of mastitis-causing bacterial species is unknown. It is therefore important to study not only the prevalence of the different antibiotic resistance profiles of the most frequent mastitis-causing bacterial species, but also their evolution in time to foresee the efficiency of the treatments in the future.

Therefore the objective of this survey was to follow the evolution of antibiotic resistance of the *S. aureus* isolates during a three year period of time (2010-2012) from cases of mastitis in Azawak zebu at the Sahelian experimental station of Toukounous, Niger.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Bacterial isolation and identification

A total of 164 milk samples were collected between 2010 and 2012 from cows of the three Azawak zebu herds (elites, non-elites and primiparous) of the Toukounous station with subclinical mastitis. The bacteriological analysis of milk samples and the identification of *S. aureus* were performed as described previously (Issa et al., 2013).

Antibiotic susceptibility testing and resistance profiles

The susceptibility of the *S. aureus* isolates to seven antibiotics was determined by the disc diffusion method on Mueller-Hinton agar plates (Becton Dickinson, Belgium) as described by Bauer et al. (1966). Isolates were tested with discs with tetracyclin (30 UI),

penicillin G (10 UI), gentamicin (10 UI), trimethoprim-sulfamethoxazole (1.25 μ g / 23.75 μ g), enrofloxacin (5 μ g), clindamycin (2 UI) and oxacillin (5 μ g) (Becton Dickinson, Belgium). The diameter in mm of the inhibition zone of each tested antibiotic was compared with the recommendations of the French Committee Guidelines for susceptibility testing (Comité de l'Antibiogramme vétérinaire de la Société Française de Microbiologie, 2010) to determine the susceptibility/resistance profile of each isolate. The data were processed in a spreadsheet program (Excel for Windows, Microsoft).

PCR characterization

All the isolates were tested for the presence of *blaZ* gene (coding for β -lactamase) by polymerase chain reaction (PCR) with forward primer 5'-TAA GAG ATT TGC CTA TGC TT-3' and reverse primer 5'-TTA AAG TCT TAC CGA AAG CAG-3' (Olsen et al., 2006). DNA extraction was carried out using the ChargeSwitch DNA Mini Bacteria Kit (Invitrogen, USA) according to the manufacturer's instructions for staphylococci. The PCR reaction mixture contained: 1U of *Taq* DNA polymerase (New England Biolabs, USA), 2.5 μ l of 2 mM deoxynucleoside triphosphates (Eurogentec, Belgium), 2.5 μ l of 10X ThermoPol Reaction Buffer, 1 μ l of each primer (10 μ M) and 1.5 μ l of a DNA template in a total volume of 25 μ l. The PCR reactions were performed using a Mastercycler® (Eppendorf, France). The PCR-amplified DNA fragment of 519 bp was isolated by electrophoresis in a 1.5% agarose gel and photographed under UV light after ethidium bromide staining.

Statistical analysis

To compare the evolution of the percentages of resistant *S. aureus* to the different antibiotics over the years (2010, 2011 and 2012), the Fisher's Exact Test was performed (SAS, 2001). Differences were considered significant at $p < 0.05$.

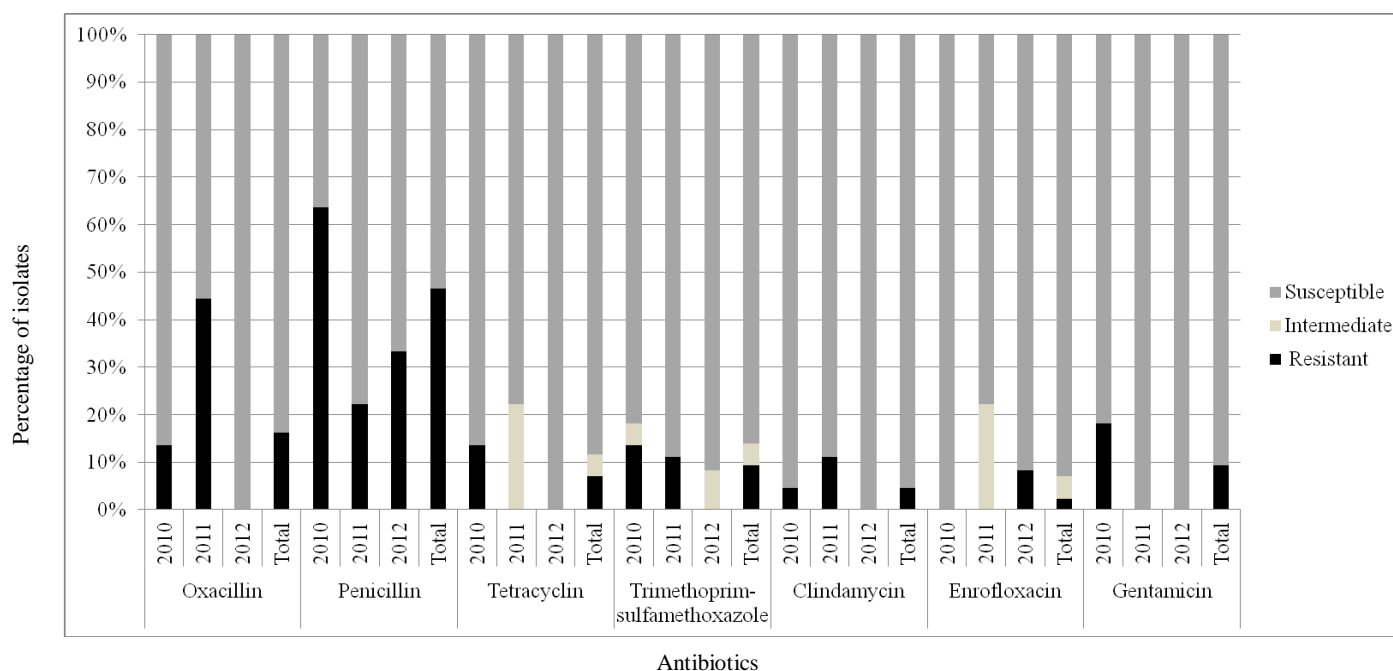
RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

A total of 43 *S. aureus* isolates were recovered from the 164 milk samples: 22 isolates in 2010, 9 in 2011 and 12 in 2012, with 7 isolates from primiparous cows, 21 from elite cows and 15 from non-elites cows (Table 1). Twenty isolates (46%) were sensitive to all antibiotics tested, but 23 *S. aureus* isolates (54%) were resistant to at least one antibiotic tested: 14 in 2010 (33%), 5 in 2011 (12%) and 4 in 2012 (9%) ($p < 0.05$).

The average resistance rates over the three years differ according to the antibiotic. As many as 20 of the 43 *S. aureus* isolates (46%) were resistant to penicillin (Figure 1); much less isolates were resistant to oxacillin (16%), gentamicin (9%), trimethoprim-sulfamethoxazole (9%), tetracyclin (7%), clindamycin (5%) and enrofloxacin (2%). The annual resistance rates in 2010 (22 isolates), 2011 (9 isolates) and 2012 (12 isolates) were the following: penicillin (64, 22 and 33%), oxacillin (14, 44 and 0%), gentamicin (4, 0 and 0%), trimethoprim-sulfamethoxazole (14, 11 and 0%) tetracyclin (14, 0 and 0%), clindamycin (4, 11 and 0%) and enrofloxacin (0, 0 and 8%). The Fisher's Exact Test confirmed a significant difference ($p < 0.05$) in the resistance percentages to oxacillin, enrofloxacin and clindamycin over the 3 years but not to the other antibiotics. All but three of the 23 resistant

Table 1. Number of *S. aureus* isolated at Toukounous according to the herd and to the year.

Herd	2010	2011	2012	Total
	No of sampled animal / No of isolated <i>S. aureus</i>			
Elite	25/9	19/4	32/8	76/21
Non-elite	20/7	24/4	19/4	63/15
Primiparous	19/6	6/1	0/0	25/7
Total	64/22	49/9	51/12	164/43

**Figure 1.** Antibiotic resistance profiles of the 43 *S. aureus* isolates in 2010, 2011 and 2012.

isolates were resistant to penicillin and 11 of them were multidrug resistant (Table 2): six isolates were resistant to two antibiotics, four to three antibiotics and one to 5 antibiotics. These results are probably related to the frequent use of β -lactams in the treatment of any suspected bacterial infection at the station followed by tetracyclins alone or in combination with aminoglycosides in second intention.

The average resistance rates in Toukounous are comparable, sometimes lower, to those obtained in previous studies performed in different African countries and in Pakistan. For instance, 64, 56, 54 and 100% of the *S. aureus* isolates respectively in Tunisia, Pakistan, Senegal and Uganda, are resistant to penicillin (Ben Hassen et al., 2002; Arshad et al., 2006; Kadja et al., 2010; Kateete et al., 2013). The results are also similar for oxacillin and tetracyclin. Oxacillin resistance rate is 7.6, 10 and 15% respectively in Nigeria, Senegal and Morocco (Bendahou

et al., 2008; Kadja et al., 2010; Suleiman et al., 2012); whereas tetracyclin resistance rate is 13 and 15% in two previous studies in Niger in 2007 and 2009 (Harouna et al., 2009; Issa et al., 2013). Finally, 25% of the isolates of this study are multiresistant (resistance to at least two antibiotics), a result also comparable to the 23% reported by Zanette et al. (2010), but lower than the 62% reported by Meideiros et al. (2009), both in Brazil.

Thirteen cows could be followed between 2010 and 2012 to assess the individual antibiotic resistance evolution (Table 3). The antibiotic resistance profiles of the *S. aureus* isolated from the same cow differed from one year to another suggesting that the isolates are not clonal and that reinfection of the udder occurred during the three years. The Pulsed Field Gel Electrophoresis profiles (manuscript in preparation) confirm the hypothesis that isolates from the same cow are indeed not clonal.

Of the 20 isolates of *S. aureus* resistant to the penicillin

Table 2. Resistance profiles of the 23 *S. aureus* isolates resistant to at least one antibiotic.

No. of antimicrobials	Resistance profile					No. of isolates		
1	Pen					9		
	Oxa					2		
	Clin					1		
2	Pen		Oxa			2		
	Pen		Gen			2		
	Pen		Tet			1		
	Pen		Eno			1		
3	Pen		Oxa		Tet	1		
	Pen		Oxa		Tsu	1		
	Pen		Tet		Tsu	1		
	Pen		Tsu		Gen	1		
5	Pen		Oxa		Gen	Tsu	Clin	1
Total						23		

Pen = Penicillin, Oxa = oxacillin, Tet = tetracyclin, Tsu = trimethoprim-sulfamethoxazole, Enro = enrofloxacin, Clin = clindamycin, Gen = gentamicin.

Table 3. Antibiotic resistance profiles of the *S. aureus* isolates from 13 cows over three years (2010 to 2012).

Cow identification/ year of isolation	Antibiotic resistance profile		
	2010	2011	2012
56/11	Pen, Oxa, Tsu, Clin, Gen	S	0
61/11	0	Pen, Oxa, Tsu	Pen
63/11	0	Clin	S
65/11 and 68/11	S	0	S
66/11	S	Oxa	0
70/11	Pen, Gen	0	S
71/11	Pen	0	S
76/11	Pen, Tet, Tsu	0	S
79/11	S	S	S
86/11	Pen	Pen, Oxa	Pen, Enro
94/11	0	0	Oxa
96/11	S	Oxa	S

Pen = penicillin, Oxa = oxacillin, Tet = tetracyclin, Tsu = trimethoprim-sulfamethoxazole, Enro = enrofloxacin, Clin = clindamycin, Gen = gentamicin, S = sensitive to all tested antimicrobials, 0 = no *S. aureus* isolated from milk sample.

by the *in vitro* disc diffusion test, 18 (90%) tested positive by PCR for the *blaZ* gene suggesting that the production of β -lactamase by most penicillin-resistant *S. aureus* of this study is encoded by the *blaZ* gene (Zscheck and Murray, 1993).

In conclusion, our study provides recent data on the distribution of antimicrobial resistance at the pilot farm of Toukounous. The massive resort to β -lactam antibiotics to treat any condition is most probably responsible for the high rate of resistance observed at the farm. Besides the resistance problem, it has also been reported that intra-

mammary infection remained significantly more often chronic if it was caused by *blaZ*-positive than *blaZ*-negative isolates of *S. aureus* (Taponen et al., 2003). It is therefore an absolute necessity to be more cautious and strict in the application of treatments with antibiotics, particularly in the use of the β -lactams.

Conflict of Interests

The authors have not declared any conflict of interests.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

Abdoulkarim Issa Ibrahim is a PhD student at the University of Liège (Belgium), and is supported financially by the Belgium Technical Cooperation (CTB). We are also grateful to the staff of station in Toukounous and especially to Dr Chanono Mogueza, the manager.

REFERENCES

- Arshad M, Muhammad G, Siddique M, Ashrafand M, Khan HA (2006). Staphylococcal mastitis in bovines and some properties of staphylococcal isolates. *Pak. Vet. J.* 26:20-22.
- Bada R, Kane Y, Issa IA, Vias FG, Akakpo AJ (2005). Bactéries associées aux mammites subcliniques dans les élevages bovins laitiers urbains et périurbains de Niamey (Niger). *Rev. Afr. Sté. Prod. Anim.* 3:119-124.
- Bauer AW, Kirby WM, Sherris JC, Turck M (1966). Antibiotic susceptibility testing by a standardized single disk method. *Am. J. Clin. Pathol.* 45:493-496.
- Ben HS, Messadi LA, Ben HA (2002). Identification et caractérisation des espèces de *Staphylococcus* isolées de lait de vaches atteintes ou non de mammite. *Ann. Méd. Vét.* 147:41-47.
- Bendahou A, Lebbadi M, Ennane L, Essadqui FZ, Abid M (2008). Characterization of *Staphylococcus* species isolated from raw milk and milk products (lben and jben) in North Morocco. *J. Infect. Dev. Ctries.* 2:218-225.
- Gebreyohannes Y, Tesfaye M, Fekadu GR, Kelay B (2009). Milk yield and associated economic losses in quarters with subclinical mastitis due to *Staphylococcus aureus* in Ethiopian crossbred dairy cows. *Trop. Anim. Health Prod.* 42:925-931.
- Harouna A, Zecchini M, Locatelli C, Scaccabarozzi L, Cattaneo C, Amadou A, Bronzo V, Marichatou H, Boettcher PJ, Zanoni MG, Alborali L, Moroni P (2009). Milk hygiene and udder health in the periurban area of Hamdallaye, Niger. *Trop. Anim. Health Prod.* 41:705-710.
- Issa IA, Rianatou BA, Duprez J-N, Djika M, Moula N, I Ote, Bardiau M, Mainil JG (2013). Bacterial mastitis in the Azawak zebu breed at the Sahelian experimental station in Toukounous (Niger): Identification and typing of *Staphylococcus aureus*. *Int. Res. J. Microbiol.* 4:168-178.
- Kadja M, Kane Y, Tchassou K, Kaboret Y, Mainil JG, Taminiau B (2010). Typing of *Staphylococcus aureus* strains isolated from milk cows with subclinical mastitis in Dakar, Senegal. *Bull. Anim. Health Prod. Afr.* 58: 195-205.
- Kateete DP, KabugoU, Baluk H, Nyakarahuka L, Kyobe S, Okee M, Najjuka CF, Joloba ML (2013). Prevalence and Antimicrobial Susceptibility Patterns of Bacteria from Milkmen and Cows with Clinical Mastitis in and around Kampala, Uganda. *PloS One* 8:63413-63436.
- Medeiros ES, Mota RA, Santos MV, Freitas MFL, Pinheiro JW, Teles JA (2009). Perfil de sensibilidade microbiana in vitro de linhagens de *Staphylococcus spp.* isoladas de vacas com mastite subclínica. *Pesquisa. Vet. Brasil.* 29:569-574.
- MRA (Ministère de Ressources Animales) (2002). Etat des ressources génétiques animales dans le monde : Rapport national de la République du Niger. URL address: <ftp://ftp.fao.org/docrep/fao/011/a1250f/annexes/CountryReports/Niger.pdf>
- Olsen JE, Christensen H, Aarestrup FM (2006). Diversity and evolution of *blaZ* from *Staphylococcus aureus* and coagulase-negative *staphylococci*. *J. Antimicrob. Chemother.* 57:450-460.
- Pradeep V, Manoj K, Mohan N, Thirunavukkarasu A, Kumar SV (2003). Prevalence and antimicrobial susceptibility of bacteria isolated from milk samples of Small holder Dairy cows in Tanzania. *J. Res. Vet. Sci.* 69:305-314.
- Rabello RF, Souza CRM, Duarte RS, Lopes RMM, Teixeira LM, Castro ACD (2005). Characterization of *Staphylococcus aureus* isolates recovered from bovine mastitis in Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. *J. Dairy Sci.* 88:3211-3219.
- Radostits OR, Blood DC, Gay CC (2007). Mastitis. *Veterinary Medicine: A Textbook of the Diseases of Cattle, Sheep, Goats and Horses.* 9th Edn., Baillier Tindall, London. pp. 563-614.
- Statistical Analysis System Institute (SAS) (2001). SAS/STAT User's Guide. Version 9. SAS Inst. Inc., Cary, NC, USA.
- SSET (Station Sahélienne Expérimentale de Toukounous) (2009). Rapport annuel. pp 18.
- Suleiman AB, Umoh VJ, Kwaga JKP, Shaibu SJ (2012). Prevalence and antibiotic resistance profiles of Methicillin resistant *Staphylococcus aureus* (MRSA) isolated from bovine mastitic milk. *Int. J. Microbiol. Res.* 2:264-270.
- Taponen S, Jantunen A, Pyörälä E, Pyörälä S (2003). Efficacy of targeted 5-day combined parenteral and intramammary treatment of clinical mastitis caused by penicillin-susceptible or penicillin-resistant *Staphylococcus aureus*. *Acta. Vet. Scand.* 44:53-62.
- Werckenthin C, Cardoso M, Martel J, Schwarz S (2001). Antimicrobial resistance in staphylococci from animals with particular reference to bovine *Staphylococcus aureus*, porcine *Staphylococcus hyicus*, and canine *Staphylococcus intermedius*. *Vet. Res.* 32: 341-362.
- Zanette E, Scapin D, Rossi EM (2010). Suscetibilidade antimicrobiana de *Staphylococcus aureus* isolados de amostras de leite de bovinos com suspeita de mastite. *Unoesc Ciência Joaçaba* 1:65-70.
- Zscheck KK, Murray BE (1993). Genes involved in the regulation of beta-lactamase production in *enterococci* and *staphylococci*. *Antimicrob. Agents Chemother.* 37:1966-1970.

Full Length Research Paper

Non-invasive detection of *Helicobacter pylori* virulence genotypes *ureA*, *vacA*, *cagA* and *babA2* among asymptomatic Egyptian infants

Enas Mamdouh Hefzy*, Alkassem Ahmed Algameel, Wael Sayed Mohamed and Ashraf Sayed Kamel

Faculty of Medicine, Fayoum University, Egypt.

Received 21 April, 2014; Accepted 4 August, 2014

***Helicobacter pylori* is a microaerophilic spiral-shaped Gram-negative bacterium that infects approximately 50% of the world's population, particularly in developing countries. Infections early in childhood are postulated to induce a low-grade chronic inflammatory condition. This study aimed to determine the prevalence of *H. pylori* virulence genotypes *ureA*, *vacA*, *cagA* and *babA2* among asymptomatic Egyptian infants and to define the possible infection associated risk factors. Non invasive test using polymerase chain reaction on stool samples was used for detection of these genes. Prevalence of *H. pylori* among those infants was 88.9%. Prevalence of *ureA*, *vacA*, *cagA* and *babA2* was 86.9, 98.8, 71.4 and 67.8%, respectively. Risk factors significantly associated with infection included bed sharing, premastication of food and nursery attendance ($P < 0.005$). The prevalence of *H. pylori* infection among Egyptian infants is very high with high prevalence of virulence genotypes, so follow up of these infants and repetition of this study on a wider scale is recommended.**

Key words: *Helicobacter pylori*, virulence, Egypt, infants.

INTRODUCTION

Helicobacter pylori (*H. pylori*) is a microaerophilic motile Gram-negative spiral-shaped bacterium (Wen and Moss, 2009). Approximately, 50% of the world's population is infected with the organism (Torres et al., 2000). Poor socio-economic conditions were found to be associated with early colonization in children. High prevalence of *H. pylori* among people in low-income countries has been demonstrated by several studies (Hestvik et al., 2010). Socio-economic status includes not only income but also living

conditions, sanitation and educational level (Khalifa et al., 2010). Fayoum Governorate, where this study was based, is a low socioeconomic area located in Upper Egypt. It is surrounded by many villages with limited services especially in the health sector. Total population of Fayoum Governorate is about 3 millions.

H. pylori causes chronic infection of the stomach for almost the entire lifetime of the individual. Chronic gastritis and peptic ulcers or gastric carcinoma can be associated

*Corresponding author. Email: Emh01@fayoum.edu.eg. Tel: +201006441809.

with chronic *H. pylori* infection (Frenck and Clemens, 2003). These long term complications associated with *H. pylori* infection varies between developed and developing countries. The age at which an individual is infected with *H. pylori* may play a role in this difference (Khalifa et al., 2010).

Early infections in childhood are postulated to induce a low-grade chronic inflammatory condition which may develop into pre-malignant changes and eventually gastric carcinoma. In contrast, when infection is acquired later in life, it is more likely to induce a brief inflammatory response. Although, the prevalence of *H. pylori* infection in Egyptian population is very high and acquired early in life, the prevalence of gastric cancer in Egypt is very low ($3.4/10^5$) (Husseini, 2010).

Of those infected, disease development is influenced by *H. pylori* strain virulence. Bacterial virulence is the ability of some bacteria to cause disease. The major *H. pylori* virulence factors include the vacuolating toxin VacA, the blood group antigen binding adhesin (BabA) and the cag pathogenicity island (cagPAI). The cagPAI is a cluster of genes with seven of these genes, *virB4*, *virB7*, *virB8*, *virB9*, *virB10*, *virB11*, and *virD4*, homologous to the gene components of the type IV secretion system (T4SS) of *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* (Censini et al., 1996).

The cytotoxin associated gene A (*cagA*), being a marker for the presence of the cag pathogenicity island (cagPAI), was the first recognized virulence gene in the *H. pylori* genome. It is present in 60-70% of *H. pylori* strains and encodes a high molecular weight antigenic protein (120-140 kDa) (Atherton, 1998; Queiroz et al., 2000).

Vacuolating cytotoxin, VacA, induces cytoplasmic vacuolation in cultured epithelial cells. Unlike the cagPAI, the *vacA* gene is present in almost all strains. The vacuolating cytotoxin A (*vacA*) gene exists in different subtypes, varying in the signal (*s1* or *s2*), the intermediate (i) and the middle (*m1* or *m2*) regions. Polymorphisms among the VacA alleles result in different levels of cytotoxicity. All possible combinations from these regions have been identified and among them, vacuolating activity is highest in *s1m1* strains, less in *s1m2* strains and is absent in *H. pylori* expressing *s2m2* forms (Ko et al., 2008).

The blood group antigen binding adhesin (BabA), encoded by the *babA2* gene, binds to Lewis b antigens and ABO antigen. There are two distinct *babA* alleles (*babA1* and *babA2*). Only the *babA2* allele is functionally active (Ilver et al., 1998).

The combined presence of *babA*, *cagA* and *vacAs1* "triple-positive strains", was reported to be associated with duodenal ulcer and gastric adenocarcinoma in Western populations (Zamboni et al., 2003).

Virulence-associated gene, *ureA*, is one of the genes of the urease operon encoding the urease subunit A (Blom et al., 2000). The *ureA* is widely used for identifying *H. pylori* by PCR (Clayton et al., 1992; Espinoza et al., 2011). Other targets of PCR amplification methods include the 26-kDa species-specific antigen (SSA) gene and the

phosphosamine mutase (*glmM*) gene (Smith et al., 2004). Other noninvasive *H. pylori* diagnostic tests include: culture, the ^{13}C urea breath test, antigen enzyme immunoassay (EIA) for detection of *H. pylori* in faeces and ELISA serology (Monteiro et al., 2001).

This study aimed to determine the prevalence of *H. pylori* virulence genotypes *ureA*, *vacA*, *cagA* and *babA2* among asymptomatic Egyptian infants using stool samples as a non invasive screening test. Determination of the possible infection associated risk factors was also an objective of the study.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

This is a cross-sectional study of virulent *H. pylori* prevalence in asymptomatic Egyptian infants in Fayoum Governorate, a low socio-economic governorate. Virulence genes of *H. pylori* were detected by polymerase chain reaction of stool samples, as a non invasive test.

Egyptian infants included in the study should fulfilled the following criteria (a) aged ≤ 24 months (b) asymptomatic regarding gastrointestinal (GIT) symptoms (c) no antibiotics received within the 2 months before stool collections.

One hundred and eighty nine infants, with an average age (16.1 ± 5.6) were included in the study. This cohort included 126 males (66.66%) and 63 females (33.33%). Before sample collection, verbal consent was taken from the parents. A detailed history and physical examination was done for each infant included in the study.

Specimen collection and DNA extraction

Stool, as a noninvasive sample, was used for screening. Stool samples were kept in buffered phosphate saline (BPS) at -20°C until DNA extraction to keep DNA intact as long as possible. DNA was extracted from stool samples by the EZ-10 Spin Column Soil, fecal samples DNA Mini-Preps Kit (Biobasic, Canada) following the manufacturer's instructions. Extracted DNA was stored at -20°C until use.

The *ureA*, *cagA*, *vacA* and *babA2* genotyping

Stool samples were collected from 189 asymptomatic infants. Detection of *H. pylori* disease-causing genotypes was performed on all samples by PCR using 5 primer sets to amplify *ureA*, *cagA*, *vacA* and *babA2* specific bands. Oligonucleotide primers used in the amplifications were obtained from Biobasic, Canada. In all cases, separate PCR reactions were performed for detection of each gene. A final reaction volume of 25 μl was used. Reaction mixture contained 12.5 μl , 2X ready to use PCR master mix (PCR-EZ D-PCR Master Mix, Biobasic, Canada) consisted of 1 Unit of Taq Polymerase, 10 mM KCl, 10 mM $(\text{NH}_4)_2\text{SO}_4$, 20 mM Tris HCl (pH 8.75), 0.1% Triton X-100, 0.1 mg/ml BSA, 2 mM MgCl_2 and 200 mM dNTPs. Also, 0.6 mM sense and antisense primers, 100 ng genomic DNA and a PCR grade water was added upto the final reaction volume. Used primers and its cycling conditions are shown in Table 1.

Statistical analysis

Collected data were computerized and analyzed using Statistical Package for Social Science (SPSS) version 16. Descriptive statistics

Table 1. Oligonucleotide primers used for the amplification of *ureA*, *cagA*, *vacA* and *babA2* genes and its cycling conditions.

Primer designation	Sequence (5'-3')	PCR product size (bp)	Cycle Conditions*	Reference
ureA F ureA R	GCCAATGGTAAATTAGTT CTCCTTAATTGTTTTTAC	411	(35 cycles) 94°C, 1 min; 45°C, 1 min; 72°C, 1 min	Clayton et al. (1992)
cagA F cagA R	GATAACAGGCAAGCT TTTGA CTGCAAAAAGATTGTTTGGCAGA	349	(35 cycles) 94°C for 1 min, 55°C for 1 min and 72°C for 1 min,	Atherton et al. (1995)
vacAs F vacAs R	ATGGAAATACAACAAACACAC CTGCTTGAATGCGCCAAA	s1-259 s2-286	(35 cycles) 94°C for 1 min, 52°C for 1 min and 72°C for 1 min,	Atherton et al. (1995)
vacAm F vacAm R	CAATCTGTCCAATCAAGCGAG GCGTCAAAAATAATTCCAAGG	m1-567 m2-642	(40 cycles) 94°C for 1 min, 60°C for 1 min and 72°C for 1 min,	Torres et al. (2009)
babA2 F babA2 R	AATCCAAAAAGGAGAAAAAGTATGAAA TGTTAGTGATTTCCGGTGTAGGACA	832	(40 cycles) 94°C for 1 min, 60°C for 1 min and 72°C for 1 min,	Mizushima et al. (2001)

*The PCR had an initial step at 94°C for 1 min, a final extension at 72°C for 5 min. A thermal Cycler (Bio-Rad, USA) was used. PCR products were analyzed on 1.5% agarose gel electrophoresis with ethidium bromide.

Table 2. Prevalence of *H. pylori* according to age groups (<12 m and ≥12m).

Case	Age (months)		Total	P value
	<12 m	≥12 m		
Negative	2 (3.8%)	19 (11.9%)	21 (11.1%)	0.162
Positive	50 (96.2%)	118 (88.1%)	168 (88.9%)	
Total	52 (100%)	137 (100%)	189 (100%)	

were used to describe variables; percent, proportion for qualitative variables. Mean, standard deviation and range were used to describe quantitative variables. Chi-square test was done for comparing qualitative variables between groups. P values of less than 5% were considered statistically significant.

RESULTS

The study included 189 asymptomatic Egyptian infants. Sixty three were females and 126 were males (females: males = 1:2). Age range was 6-24 months (16.1 m±5.6). Overall prevalence of *H. pylori* was 88.9% (168/189). No significant difference in prevalence between boys and girls was found (P= 0.999). We examined the effect of age on *H. pylori* infection by dividing the children into 2 groups: those <12 months, and ≥12 months. We found no significant difference in the prevalence between these age groups (P= 0.162). Data are shown in Table 2.

Risk factors assessment

Bed sharing, premastication of food and nursery attendance were found to be significantly associated with *H. pylori* infection (P<0.005). Breast feeding didn't appear to be

protective, but bottle feeding and usage of cow milk as a feeding supplement appeared to be significantly associated with infection (P=0.01). No significant association was observed with order between siblings, number of siblings, bath sharing, sewage disposal and clean water supply (P>0.05). A summary of results pertaining risk factors positively associated with infection is presented in Table 3.

Prevalence of *ureA*, *cagA*, *vacA* and *babA2* in positive samples

The prevalence of *H. pylori* in the stool samples tested was 88.9% (168/189) of which 41.7% were triple positive "*cagA*, *vacAs1* and *babA2*". The prevalence of virulence genes *ureA*, *cagA*, *vacA* and *babA2* in the positive stool samples for *H. pylori* is presented in Table 4.

Genes were identified according to sizes of PCR product bands in agarose gel. The *ureA* gene, visualized as 411 bp band, was detected in 86.9% of cases. Amplified *cagA* gene was visualized as a band of 349 bp in 71.4% of the positive strains and *vacA* subtypes were detected in 98.8% of strains. The *babA2* gene was visualized as a band of 832 bp in 67.8% of the positive strains.

The most virulent *vacAs1* genotype was the predominant

Table 3. A summary of results pertaining risk factors positively associated with infection.

Parameter	Positive		Negative		P value	Odds ratio or (CI 95%)
	Yes	No	Yes	No		
Bed sharing	106 (56.1%)	62 (32.8%)	3 (1.6%)	18 (9.5%)	0.000	13.68 (1.19-1.4)
Nursery attendance	84 (44.45%)	84(44.45%)	0	21 (11.1%)	0.000	2.0 (1.72-2.33)
Premastication of food	38 (20.1%)	130 (68.8%)	0	21 (11.1%)	0.000	1.29 (1.19-1.4)
Breast feeding	98(51.9%)	73 (38.6%)	8(4.2%)	10(5.3%)	0.000	1.4 (1.2-1.6)

Table 4. Prevalence of disease causing *H. pylori* genotypes.

Parameter	Positive	Negative	Total
<i>ureA</i>	146 (86.9%)	22 (13.1%)	168 (100%)
<i>vacA</i>	166 (98.8%)	2 (1.2%)	168 (100%)
<i>cagA</i>	120 (71.4%)	48 (28.6%)	168 (100%)
<i>babA2</i>	114 (67.8%)	54 (32.2%)	168 (100%)

Table 5. Relationship between *vacA* subtypes, *cagA*, *ureA* and *babA2* genes.

Parameter	<i>cagA</i>			<i>ureA</i>			<i>babA2</i>			Total
	<i>vacA</i>	positive	negative	P value	positive	negative	P value	positive	negative	
<i>vacAs1m1</i>	38	10	0.047	46	2	0.007	28	20	0.369	48 (28.9%)
<i>vacAs1m2</i>	64	20	0.009	78	6	0.000	68	16	0.000	84 (50.6%)
<i>vacAs2m1</i>	4	0	0.29	4	0	0.29	2	2	0.699	4 (2.4%)
<i>vacAs2m2</i>	18	12	0.24	22	8	0.14	22	8	0.341	30 (18.1%)

Significant association between *ureA* and *cagA* ($p=0.000$) and between *ureA* and *babA2* ($p=0.002$) was found. Relationship between *ureA*, *cagA* and *babA2* is shown in Table 6.

Table 6. Relationship between *ureA*, *cagA* and *babA2*.

Parameter	<i>cagA</i>			<i>babA2</i>			
		Positive	Negative	P value	Positive	Positive	P value
<i>ureA</i>	Positive	114	32	0.00	98	48	0.002
	Negative	6	34		16	24	

genotype in *H. pylori* isolates, and was visualized as a band of 259 bp on agarose gel electrophoresis in 79.5% of positive cases, whereas 20.5% of isolates had the *vacAs2* genotype. The middle (*m2*) region of the *vacA* gene predominated in positive samples (68.7%), while *m2* genotypes were 31.3%. On the other hand, *s1m2* genotype was the most common combination of the *vacA* subtypes in the current study. Prevalence of other *vacA* subtypes and its distribution among *ureA*, *cagA* and *babA2* positive and negative cases is summarized in Table 5. A significant association between *ureA*, *cagA* and *vacAs1m1*, *vacAs1m2* genotypes was found ($p<0.05$) (Table 5). An association between *babA2* and *vacAs1m2* was also found (Table 6).

DISCUSSION

To our knowledge, this is the first study to evaluate the prevalence of disease associated virulent *H. pylori* genotypes among asymptomatic Egyptian infants in Fayoum Governorate, a rural low socioeconomic area with restricted economical activities, limited social and medical services. In this study, a non-invasive assay for screening and early detection of *H. pylori* disease-associated genotypes in stool samples was used as recommended by Sicinschi et al (2012), who used PCR for amplification of *H. pylori* virulence genes from stool DNA. The study included 189 infants (63 females and 126 males) aged 16.1 $m\pm 5.6$ with overall prevalence of 88.9%.

In the current study, no significant difference was found in prevalence between males and females. This supports results obtained by meta-analysis of 10 studies conducted over the last 20 years which found no sex difference regarding prevalence of *H. pylori* among children (de Martel and Parsonnet, 2006). Higher prevalence in males or in females was reported in different other studies (Klein et al., 1994; Ndip et al., 2004; Dube et al., 2009).

An association was found between nursery attendance and *H. pylori* infection in the current study, which can be explained by crowding, lack of proper hygiene and may be mix of infant feeding utensils. Another significant association between *H. pylori* infection and bed sharing was found in this study ($p < 0.05$) and this was in concordance with reports from the developing world; Nairobi, China and Bangladesh (Brown et al., 2002; Langat et al., 2006) as well as the developed world, USA (Staat et al., 1996), as direct transmission through overcrowding was suggested as a mode of transmission of *H. pylori* infection.

A strong association between poverty-related factors and increased risk of acquiring *H. pylori* has been demonstrated by different earlier studies (Malaty et al., 1996; Khalifa et al., 2010). This can explain the high prevalence of infection in the studied community.

Also, pre-mastication of food, which is a habit of many Egyptian mothers, has been found in both Bangladesh and Ethiopia as well as in the current study to be associated with an increased prevalence of *H. pylori* in babies, supporting the possibility of oral-oral transmission (Lindkvist et al., 1998).

Another cause of oral-oral transmission is maternal infection, as an infected mother may play a key role in the transmission of *H. pylori* within the family (Drumm et al., 1990). The high prevalence of *H. pylori* infection in asymptomatic infants can be explained by the high prevalence of *H. pylori* infection in their mothers (Bassily et al., 1999). Bassily et al. (1999), found that 82% of the children born to mothers infected with *H. pylori* also became infected compared to 14% infection in children of non-infected mothers. Ceylan et al. (2007), observed that *H. pylori*-associated infection was (69.2%) and (8%) among mothers in the *H. pylori*-infected and non-infected groups, respectively ($p < 0.0001$). Transmission may occur by using common spoons, the licking of teats of feeding bottles, or for chewing or tasting children's food (Rothenbacher et al., 1999).

Although breast feeding has been shown to decrease the risk of infections in infants, especially faeco-orally transmitted infection, no protective effect of breast feeding was reported in this study. Findings of this study agree with other studies that were unable to demonstrate a protective effect of breast-feeding and one study even found that breast feeding increased the risk of childhood infection (Kitagawa et al., 2001; Dore et al., 2002; Rothenbacher et al., 2002). A study performed at USA found that breast-feeding play a protective role against

acquisition of *H. pylori* (Malaty et al., 2001). Generally, the relationship between breast-feeding and infection is difficult to be realized as breast-feeding is almost present in the developing world until at least the first year of baby's life.

Contaminated food or water sources have been recognized as important risks for *H. pylori* infection especially in the developing world (Lu et al., 2002). Surprisingly and despite the high prevalence of *H. pylori* infection, all infants included in this study lived in houses with a clean water supply. Lu and colleagues, (2002), findings were in concordance with these findings. These unexpected finding was thought to be due to sub-optimal water treatment or breaks in the municipal pipes allowing for surface contamination of the water. Literature presented some cases, mainly in developing countries, where monitoring showed failures to establish the safety of the water consumed with presence of contaminating microorganisms in drinking water. This was because of limited resources and sanitation standards (Emiliano and André, 2012).

Previous studies on Egyptian children with age ranging from 6 months to school age reported that *H. pylori* prevalence ranged from 15-75.38% (Bassily et al., 1999; Naficy et al., 2000; Mohammad et al., 2007). In most cases this was lower than findings of this study. This discrepancy between results could be due to the difference in studied group ages economic standards or in testing methodology. Also, in Turkey different results were found with respect to the prevalence of *H. pylori* among different pediatric age groups (Us and Hasçelik, 1998; Selimoğlu et al., 2002).

Lower infection rates among Egyptian adults compared to infants can be explained by the results of many studies which found that infection among infants and young children can be transient. In a serology study of Egyptian children between 6 and 36 months of age during the period of observation, 42% of the children had sero-reversion between the first and second blood test, suggesting a spontaneous clearance of the infection (Naficy et al., 2000). Similar findings were reported in Peru, which found an overall prevalence decreased from 71.4% to 47.9% when children were between 6 and 18 months of age (Klein et al., 1994). Thus, while *H. pylori* infections in children appears to have repeated cycles of acquiring and losing the infection until the infection eventually becomes chronic, in adults it is chronic (Goodman et al., 2005).

This decrease in the prevalence with age (Rothenbacher et al., 2002; Broussard et al., 2009), suggested spontaneous eradication, better attention to health issues in older children, or use of antibiotics for other common diseases (Malaty et al., 2002; Rothenbacher et al., 2002). Another explanation of this finding could be an increasing in antibody production with increasing age that may lead to decline of the prevalence rate in older children (Rothenbacher et al., 2002). Other suggested explanations for this decrease in prevalence are differences in types of

H. pylori in adults compared to children and differences in special gastric receptors (Granstrom et al., 1997).

The high prevalence among asymptomatic infants observed in this study (88.9%) parallels that reported in asymptomatic Colombian children (80.2%) (Sicinschi et al., 2012) and an overall prevalence of 86.8% in asymptomatic subjects in South Africa (Dube et al., 2009).

Findings of this study are comparable to findings from other African and Asian countries in which prevalence of *H. pylori* infection ranged from 37.5 to 74.6% (Klein et al., 1994; Kawasaki et al., 1998; Rahman et al., 1998; Thomas et al., 1999; Wizla-Derambure et al., 2001; Hoang et al., 2005; Langat et al., 2006; Hestvik et al., 2010). The reason for the discrepancy between the results is not certain but is likely multi-factorial, including different study methodology, as well as host and environmental factors.

Very few studies have researched the prevalence of virulent *H. pylori* genotypes among Egyptian population and no studies have researched this among asymptomatic Egyptian infants or children. Although, it has been reported that the sensitivity and specificity of *ureA* is more than 90% (Sugimoto et al., 2009), the *ureA* gene was detected in 86.9% of positive cases in this study. This is consistent with results reported by Lu et al. 2002, who found that the sensitivity of *ureA* gene PCR was unsatisfactory and only 75% of specimens were amplified. This low sensitivity may be due to sequence polymorphism.

In the current study, the *cagA* gene was found in 120 of the 168 positive cases (71.4%). No previous trials to study the prevalence of *cagA* in Egyptian children or infants were done. The prevalence of *cagA* in Egyptian adults, according to earlier studies, ranged from (11.1 - 89%) depending on the clinical presentation of *H. pylori* (van Doorn et al., 1998; Said Essa et al., 2008). The prevalence of the *cagA* gene in children among European countries varies from 22.4 to 76% (Karhukorpi et al., 2000; Oleastro et al., 2003).

The *vacA* genes were detected in 166/168 (98.8%) of the infected cases, the most predominant type was *s1m2* (50.6 %). The *vacA s1m1, s2m1, and s2m2* genotypes were found in 28.9%, 2.4%, and 18.1%, respectively. It has been demonstrated that the geographic distribution for *vacA* alleles differs in many countries around the world (van Doorn et al., 1998). The *vacA s1m1, s1m2, and s2m2* genotypes were found in 34.7%, 57.1%, and 8.2%, respectively with no *s2m1* genotype was detected, in Turkey (Ozbey et al., 2013). The current data is consistent with the results reported in Poland (Maciorkowska et al., 2007) and Shanghai (Zhou et al., 2010) where the *s1m2* was the most prevalent genotype. In contrast, other predominant *vacA* genotypes were reported in Brazil, Slovenia, the Mid-western United States (*s1m1*), and Spain (*s2m2*) (Podzorski et al., 2003; Homan et al., 2009; Agudo et al., 2010; Garcia et al., 2010).

The *babA2* gene was detected in 114/168 (67.8%) of samples. This rate agrees with results obtained from

Brazil, and Bulgaria but was higher than that obtained in Portugal and United States (Oleastro et al., 2003; Podzorski et al., 2003; Garcia et al., 2010; Boyanova et al., 2011). The fact that *H. pylori* strains exhibit different patterns of adherence to gastric mucosa cells in adults and children can be an explanation of the low prevalence of *babA2* in children (Blom et al., 2000).

Prevalence of *H. pylori*, as a human pathogen, in the developing world is high. As an objective of this study; prevalence of *H. pylori* virulence genotypes among asymptomatic Egyptian infants (a poorly studied group) was researched. Also, associated risk factors especially those related to human poverty were studied. The high prevalence of infection reported by the current study was alarming. With the high Egyptian birth rate, decline of economic resources after the Egyptian revolution health awareness among many Egyptian mothers, the prevalence of this infection may increase in the future with a possibility of more serious complications. So, more attention towards Egyptian infants' healthcare, improving standards of livings and maternal health education is required.

Conclusion

The prevalence of virulent strains of *H. pylori* among Egyptian infants, based on non-invasive test, was found to be very high in the current study. High prevalence of disease associated genotypes was detected with 41.7% of positive cases were triple positive for *cagA, vacAs1 and babA2*. Bed sharing, premastication of food, bottle feeding, cow milk feeding and nursery attendance were found to increase risk of *H. pylori* infection. Health education and environmental sanitation are recommended to lower prevalence *H. pylori* infection in developing countries. Follow up of those infants is recommended to study the dynamics and complications of infection at this early age.

Conflict of Interests

The authors have not declared any conflict of interests.

REFERENCES

- Agudo S, Alarcon T, Urruzuno P, Martinez MJ, Lopez-Brea M (2010). Detection of *Helicobacter pylori* and clarithromycin resistance in gastric biopsies of pediatric patients by using a commercially available real-time polymerase chain reaction after NucliSens semiautomated DNA extraction. *Diagn. Microbiol. Infect. Dis.* 67:213-219.
- Atherton JC, Cao P, Peek RM, Tummuru MK, Blaser MJ, Cover TL (1995). Mosaicism in vacuolating cytotoxin alleles of *Helicobacter pylori*. Association of specific *vacA* types with cytotoxin production and peptic ulceration. *J. Biol. Chem.* 270:17771-17777.
- Bassily S, Frenck RW, Mohareb EW, Wierzbza T, Savarino S, Hall E, Kotkat A, Naficy A, Hyams KC, Clemens J (1999). Seroprevalence of *Helicobacter pylori* among Egyptian newborns and their mothers: a preliminary report. *Am. J. Trop. Med. Hyg.* 61(1):37-40.
- Blom J, Gernow A, Holck S, Wewer V, Nørgaard A, Graff LB,

- Krasilnikoff PA, Andersen LP, Larsen SO (2000). Different patterns of *Helicobacter pylori* adherence to gastric mucosa cells in children and adults. An ultrastructural study. *Scand. J. Gastroenterol.* 35:1033-1040
- Boyanova L, Yordanov D, Gergova G, Markovska R, Mitov I (2011). Benefits of *Helicobacter pylori* *cagE* genotyping in addition to *cagA* genotyping: a Bulgarian study. *Antonie Van Leeuwenhoek* 100:529-535.
- Broussard CS, Goodman KJ, Phillips CV, Smith MA, Fischbach LA, Day RS, Aragaki CC (2009). Antibiotics taken for other illnesses and spontaneous clearance of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in children. *Pharmacoepidemiol Drug Saf.* 18(8):722-729.
- Brown LM, Thomas TL, Ma JL, Chang YS, You WC, Liu WD, Zhang L, Pee D, Gail MH (2002). *Helicobacter pylori* infection in rural China: demographic, lifestyle and environmental factors. *Int. J. Epidemiol.* 31:638-645.
- Censini S, Lange C, Xiang Z, Crabtree JE, Ghiara P, et al. (1996). *cag*, a pathogenicity island of *Helicobacter pylori*, encodes type I-specific and disease-associated virulence factors. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 93:14648-14653.
- Ceylan A, Kirimi E, Tuncer O, Türkdoğan K, Ariyuca S, Ceylan N (2007). Prevalence of *Helicobacter pylori* in children and their family members in a district in Turkey. *J. Health Popul. Nutr.* 25(4):422-7.
- Clayton CL, Kleanthous H, Coates PJ, Morgan DD, Tabaqchali S (1992). Sensitive detection of *Helicobacter pylori* by using polymerase chain reaction. *J. Clin. Microbiol.* 30:192-200.
- de Martel C, Parsonnet J (2006). *Helicobacter pylori* infection and gender: a meta-analysis of population-based prevalence surveys. *Dig. Dis. Sci.* 51(12):2292-2301.
- Dore MP, Malaty HM, Graham DY, Fanciulli G, Delitala G, Realdi G (2002). Risk factors associated with *Helicobacter pylori* infection among children in a defined geographic area. *Clin. Infect. Dis.* 35:240-245.
- Drumm B, Perez-Perez GI, Blaser MJ, Sherman PM (1990). Intrafamilial clustering of *H. pylori* infection. *N. Engl. J. Med.* 322:359-363.
- Dube C, Nkosi TC, Clarke AM, Mkwetshana N, Green E, Ndip RN (2009). *Helicobacter pylori* antigenemia in an asymptomatic population of Eastern Cape Province, South Africa: public health implications. *Rev. Environ. Health* 24(3):249-255
- Emiliano JPM, André MCDPB (2012). Markers of Potability, Basic Sanitation and Costs of Treatment and Microbiological Monitoring of Water for Human Consumption in Brazil. *Water Qual. Expo. Health* 4(4):217-228.
- Espinoza MG, Vazquez RG, Mendez IM, Vargas CR, Cerezo SG (2011). Detection of the *glmM* gene in *Helicobacter pylori* isolates with a novel primer by PCR. *J. Clin. Microbiol.* 49(4):1650-1652.
- Frenck Jr RW, Clemens J (2003). *Helicobacter* in the developing world. *Microbes Infect.* 5:705-713
- Garcia GT, Aranda KR, Gonçalves ME, Cardoso SR, Iriya K, Silva NP, Scaletsky IC (2010). High prevalence of clarithromycin resistance and *cagA*, *vacA*, *iceA2*, and *babA2* genotypes of *Helicobacter pylori* in Brazilian children. *J. Clin. Microbiol.* 48:4266-4268.
- Goodman KJ, O'Rourke K, Day RS et al. (2005). Dynamics of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in a US-Mexico cohort during the first two years of life. *Int. J. Epidemiol.* 34:1348-55
- Granstrom M, Tindberg Y, Blennow M (1997). Seroepidemiology of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in a cohort of children monitored from 6 months to 11 years of age. *J. Clin. Microbiol.* 35(2):468-470.
- Hestvik E, Tylleskar T, Kaddu-Mulindwa DH, Ndeezi G, Grahngquist L, Olafsdottir E, Tumwine JK (2010). *Helicobacter pylori* in apparently healthy children aged 0-12 years in urban Kampala, Uganda: a community-based cross sectional survey. *BMC Gastroenterol.* 16(10):62.
- Hoang TT, Bengtsson C, Phung DC, Sorberg M, Granstrom M (2005). Seroprevalence of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in urban and rural Vietnam. *Clin. Diagn. Lab. Immunol.* 12:81-5.
- Homan M, Luzar B, Kocjan BJ, Orel R, Mocilnik T, Shrestha M, Kveder M, Poljak M (2009). Prevalence and clinical relevance of *cagA*, *vacA*, and *iceA* genotypes of *Helicobacter pylori* isolated from Slovenian children. *J. Pediatr. Gastroenterol. Nutr.* 49:289-296.
- Hussein NR (2010). *Helicobacter pylori* and gastric cancer in the Middle East: a new enigma? *World J. Gastroenterol.* 16(26):3226-34.
- Iiver D, Arnqvist A, Ogren J, Frick IM, Kersulyte D, Incecik ET, Berg DE, Covacci A, Engstrand L, Boren T (1998). *Helicobacter pylori* adhesin binding fucosylated histo-blood group antigens revealed by retagging. *Science* 279:373-377.
- Karhukorpi J, Yan Y, Kolho KL, Rautelin H, Lahti M, Sir-viö A, Riipinen K, Lindahl H, Verkasalo M, Fagerholm R, Karttunen R (2000). *cagA*, *vacA* and *iceA* virulence genes of *Helicobacter pylori* isolates of children in Finland. *Eur. J. Clin. Microbiol. Infect. Dis.* 19:790-793.
- Kawasaki M, Kawasaki T, Ogaki T, Itoh K, Kobayashi S, Yoshimizu Yet al. (1998). Seroprevalence of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in Nepal: low prevalence in an isolated rural village. *Eur. J. Gastroenterol.* 10:47-9.
- Khalifa MM, Sharaf RR, Aziz RK. (2010). *Helicobacter pylori*: a poor man's gut pathogen? *Gut Pathog.* 2(1):2.
- Kitagawa M, Natori M, Katoh M, Sugimoto K, Omi H, Akiyama Y, Sago H (2001). Maternal transmission of *Helicobacter pylori* in the perinatal period. *J. Obstet. Gynaecol. Res.* 27:225-230.
- Klein PD, Gilman RH, Leon-Barua R, Diaz F, Smith EO, Graham DY (1994). The epidemiology of *Helicobacter pylori* in Peruvian children between 6 and 30 months of age. *Am. J. Gastroenterol.* 89(12):2196-200.
- Ko JS, Kim KM, Oh YL, Seo JK (2008). *cagA*, *vacA*, and *iceA* genotypes of *Helicobacter pylori* in Korean children. *Pediatr. Int.* 50:628-631
- Langat AC, Ogutu E, Kamenwa R, Simiyu DE (2006). Prevalence of *Helicobacter pylori* in children less than three years of age in health facilities in Nairobi Province. *East Afr. Med J.* 83(9):471-477.
- Lindkvist P, Enqueslassie F, Asrat D, Muhe L, Nilsson I, Giesecke J (1998). Risk factors for infection with *Helicobacter pylori*-a study of children in rural Ethiopia. *Scand. J. Infect. Dis.* 30:371-376.
- Lu YZ, Redlinger TE, Avitia R, Galindo A, Goodman K (2002). Isolation and genotyping of *Helicobacter pylori* from untreated municipal waste water. *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.* 68:1436-1439.
- Maciorkowska E, Roszko I, Kowalczyk O, Kaczmarek M, Chyczewski L, Kemona A (2007). The evaluation of *vacA* gene alleles frequency in *Helicobacter pylori* strains in children and adults in Podlaskie region. *Folia Histochem. Cytobiol.* 45:215-219.
- Malaty HM, El-Kasabany A, Graham DY, Miller CC, Reddy SG, Srinivasan SR, Yamaoka Y, Berenson GS (2002). Age at acquisition of *Helicobacter pylori* infection: a follow-up study from infancy to adulthood. *Lancet* 359(9310):931-935.
- Malaty HM, Logan ND, Graham DY, Ramchatesingh JE (2001). *Helicobacter pylori* infection in preschool and school-aged minority children: effect of socioeconomic indicators and breast-feeding practices. *Clin. Infect. Dis.* 32:1387-1392.
- Malaty HM, Paykov V, Bykova O, Ross A, Graham DP, Anneger JF, Graham DY (1996). *Helicobacter pylori* and socioeconomic factors in Russia. *Helicobacter* 1:82-87.
- Mizushima T, Sugiyama T, Komatsu Y, Ishizuka J, Kato M, Asaka M (2001). Clinical relevance of the *babA2* genotype of *Helicobacter pylori* in Japanese clinical isolates. *J. Clin. Microbiol.* 39:2463-2465.
- Mohammad MA, Hussein L, Coward A, Jackson SJ (2007). Prevalence of *Helicobacter pylori* infection among Egyptian children: impact of social background and effect on growth. *Public Health Nutr.* 11(3):230-236
- Monteiro L, de Mascarel A, Sarrasqueta AM, Bergey B, Barberis C, Talby P, Roux D, Shouler L, Goldfain D, Lamouliatte H, Mégraud F. (2001). Diagnosis of *Helicobacter pylori* infection: noninvasive methods compared to invasive methods and evaluation of two new tests. *Am. J. Gastroenterol.* 96(2):353-358.
- Naficy AB, Frenck RW, Abu-Elyazeed, Kim Y, Rao MR, Savarino SJ, Wierzbica TF, Hall E, Clemens JD (2000). Seroepidemiology of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in a population of Egyptian children. *Int. J. Epidemiol.* 29:928-932.
- Ndip RN, Malange AE, Akoachere JF, MacKay WG, Titanji VP, Weaver LT (2004). *Helicobacter pylori* antigens in the faeces of asymptomatic children in the Buea and Limbe health districts of Cameroon: a pilot study. *Trop. Med. Int. Health* 9(9):1036-1040.
- Oleastro M, Gerhard M, Lopes AI, Ramalho P, Cabral J, Sousa Guerreiro A, Monteiro L (2003). *Helicobacter pylori* virulence genotypes in Portuguese children and adults with gastroduodenal pathology. *Eur. J. Clin. Microbiol. Infect. Dis.* 22:85-91

- Ozbey G, Dogan Y, Demiroren K (2013). Prevalence of *Helicobacter pylori* virulence genotypes among children in Eastern Turkey. *World J. Gastroenterol.* 19(39):6585-9.
- Podzorski RP, Podzorski DS, Wuertth A, Tolia V (2003). Analysis of the *vacA*, *cagA*, *cagE*, *iceA*, and *babA2* genes in *Helicobacter pylori* from sixty-one pediatric patients from the Mid-western United States. *Diagn. Microbiol. Infect. Dis.* 46: 83-88.
- Queiroz DM, Mendes EN, Carvalho AS, Rocha GA, Oliveira AM, Soares TF, Santos A, Cabral MM, Nogueira AM (2000). Factors associated with *Helicobacter pylori* infection by a *cagA*-positive strain in children. *J. Infect. Dis.* 181:626-630
- Rahman MM, Mahalanabis D, Sarker SA, Bardhan PK, Alvarez JO, Hildebrand P, Beglinger C, Gyr K (1998). *Helicobacter pylori* colonization in infants and young children is not necessarily associated with diarrhea. *J. Trop. Pediatr.* 44:283-287.
- Rothenbacher D, Bode G, Berg G, Knayer U, Gonser T, Adler G et al. (1999). *Helicobacter pylori* among preschool children and their parents: evidence of parent-child transmission. *J. Infect. Dis.* 179: 398-402
- Rothenbacher D, Bode G, Brenner H (2002). Dynamics of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in early childhood in a high-risk group living in Germany: loss of infection higher than acquisition. *Aliment Pharmacol. Ther.* 16(9):1663-1668
- Said Essa A, Alaa Eldeen Nouh M, Mohammed Ghaniam N, Graham DY, Said Sabry H (2008). Prevalence of *cagA* in relation to clinical presentation of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in Egypt. *Scand. J. Infect. Dis.* 40(9):730-3.
- Selimoğlu MA, Ertekin V, Inandi T (2002). Seroepidemiology of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in children living in eastern Turkey. *Pediatr. Int.* 44:666-9
- Sicinschi LA, Correa P, Bravo LE, Peek RM Jr, Wilson KT, Loh JT, Yezpe MC, Gold BD, Thompson DT, Cover TL, Schneider BG (2012). Non-invasive genotyping of *Helicobacter pylori* *cagA*, *vacA*, and *hopQ* from asymptomatic children. *Helicobacter* 17(2):96-106.
- Smith SI, Oyediji KS, Arigbabu AO, Cantet F, Megraud F, Ojo OO, Uwaifo AO, Otegbayo JA, Ola SO, Coker AO (2004). Comparison of three PCR methods for detection of *Helicobacter pylori* DNA and detection of *cagA* gene in gastric biopsy specimens. *World J. Gastroenterol.* 10(13):1958-1960
- Staat MA, Kruszon-Moran D, McQuillan GM, Kaslow RA (1996). A population-based serologic survey of *H. pylori* infection in children and adolescents in the United States. *J. Infect. Dis.* 174: 1120-1123.
- Sugimoto M, Wu JY, S. Abudayyeh S et al. (2009). "Unreliability of results of PCR detection of *Helicobacter pylori* in clinical or environmental samples. *J. Clin. Microbiol.* 47(3):738-742.
- Thomas JE, Dale A, Harding M, Coward WA, Cole TJ, Sullivan PB, Campbell DI, Warren BF, Weaver LT (1999). Interpreting the 13C-urea breath test among a large population of young children from a developing country. *Pediatr. Res.* 46(2):147-151.
- Torres J, Perez-Perez G, Goodman KJ, Atherton JC, Gold BD, Harris PR, la Garza AM, Guarner J, Munoz O (2000). A comprehensive review of the natural history of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in children. *Arch. Med. Res.* 31:431-469
- Torres LE, Melian K, Moreno A, Alonso J, Sabatier CA, Hernandez M, Bermúdez L, Rodríguez BL (2009). Prevalence of *vacA*, *cagA* and *babA2* genes in Cuban *Helicobacter pylori* isolates. *World J. Gastroenterol.* 15:204-210.
- Us D, Hasçelik G (1998). Seroprevalence of *Helicobacter pylori* infection in an asymptomatic Turkish population. *J. Infect.* 37:148-50.
- Wen S, Moss SF (2009). *Helicobacter pylori* virulence factors in gastric carcinogenesis. *Cancer Lett.* 282:1-8
- Wizla-Derambure N, Michaud L, Ategbos, Vincent P, Ganga-Zandzou S, Turck D, Gottrand F (2001). Familial and community environmental risk factors for *Helicobacter pylori* infection in children and adolescents. *J. Pediatr. Gastroenterol. Nutr.* 33(1):58-63.
- Zambon CF, Navaglia F, Basso D, Rugge M, Plebani M (2003). *Helicobacter pylori* *babA2*, *cagA*, and *s1 vacA* genes work synergistically in causing intestinal metaplasia. *J. Clin. Pathol.* 56: 287-291
- Zhou Y, Huang Y, Shao CH, Wang XH, Zhang BF (2010). *cagA*, *vacA* and *iceA* genotypes of *Helicobacter pylori* isolated from children in Shanghai. *Zhongguo Dangdai Erke Zazhi* 12:267-271.

African Journal of Microbiology Research

Related Journals Published by Academic Journals

- *African Journal of Biotechnology*
- *African Journal of Biochemistry Research*
- *Journal of Bacteriology Research*
- *Journal of Evolutionary Biology Research*
- *Journal of Yeast and Fungal Research*
- *Journal of Brewing and Distilling*

academicJournals